PETRUS
TREASURE OF HEALTH
1535

4957/A
4984

Strange news out of Somersetshire.
The fly-leaf of this book, is part of a rare
pamphlet. republished in "Lintons Witch
Stories. 1861. P. 222. was published
C.E.9. 1868 ? 1584.

the chamber cryed out, saying, Lord h
vs, what maner of thing is this that c
meth here? Then her husband lokin
in his bed, espied a thing come to fl
muche like vnto a Beare, but it ha
head nor no taile, halfe a yard in le
and halfe a yard in height: her husb
seeing it come vp to the bed, rose vp
toke a ioyned stole and stroke at th
thing, the stroke sounded as though
stroken vpon a Featherbed: then it
to the woman and stroke her th
vpon the feet, and toke her o
and so rouled her to & fro
and vnder the bed. The pe
sent to the number of seue
so greatly amazed with this horrible
that they knew not what to do, yet
called stil vpon God for his assistance:
the candle was so dimme that the
scarsly see one another. At the la
Monster which we suppose to be the d
did thrust the womans head betwixt
legs, & so rouled her in a round com
like an hope through three other chā
down an high payre of staires in the
where she kept her the space of a qua

vntill midnight: at which time the Candle which was set vp burning in the same Chamber, was burned out. She then suddenly waking, called to her husbande, and cryed out, saying, that she did see a strange thing like vnto a Snaile, carrying fire in most wonderfull sort. Whereat her husband was amazed: and seeing the candle was cleane burnt out, called to his brother & her sister which were in the house with other of their frends watching and sitting vp to comfort her if her extreme fit should any way molest her) who hearing her husband call, came in & brought a candle lighted, and set it on the table which stood neere where the woman lay. She began then to ware as one very fearful, saying to her husband and the rest, Do you not see the diuel? Whereat they desired her to remember God, & to call for grace, that her faith might be onely fixed vpon him to the vanquishing of the diuell, and his assaults. Well (quoth she) if you see nothing now, you shall see something by and by: and forthwith they heard a noyse in the street, as it had bene the cõming of two or three Carts, and presently they in

the

Many are the wonders which hat
pened, as of ſodaine & ſtrange death
red perſons, ſtrange ſights in the
birthes on the Earth, Earth quakes, C
fiery Impreſsions, and all to put vs
God, whoſe woorks are wonderfull.

Remember the late ſtorme of h
which many thinges were ſlaine and
ground, which Haileſtones were equa
to a Gooſe Egge, of eight inches abo

Theſe and ſuch like examples (g
warneth vs to be watchfull for the da
which is at hand, leaſt ſodainly h
kindled againſt vs. Let vs therefore
mightie God to holde backe his rod,
full to vs, and to forgiue vs all th
that through the aſsiſtance of hi
we maie with penitent hartes
in his feare to our
liues ende.

FINIS.

O THE READER.

BEloued and curteous reader, we haue to consider by this strange discourse, howe readie Satan is to take holde on vs, if we fall from God neuer so little. He continually runneth vp and downe om he may deuour: But notwithstanmptations which are great, the mercie eater, who neuer faileth to send comtation, if we accept thereof.

t the examples, both of Gods mercie put vs in remembrance of our sinnes nfinite and lothsome, wherein if we vs vndoubtedly looke for the reward ch is an euerlasting destruction both soule.

is which is here declared seeme a faito thee, but assure thy selfe that all re sent as warnings for our wickedo put vs in minde of the stay of our ich is an assured faith in Christ Iesus: piller if we once shrinke, the Tempo driue vs into dispaire of Gods

14471

THE TREASVRY OF HEALTH,

CONTAINING MANY PROfitable medicines, gathered out of Hipocrates, Galen, and Auicen, by one Petrus Hyspanius, & transſlated into Engliſh by Humfrie Lloyd, who hath added therevnto the cauſes and ſignes of euerie diſeaſe, with the Aphoriſmes of Hypocrates, and Iacobus de Partibus, redacted to a certaine order according to the members of mans bodie, and a compendious Table, containing the purging and confortatiue medicines, with the expoſition of certaine names and waightes in this Booke contained, with an Epiſtle of Diocles vnto King Antigonus.

ECCLESIAST. XXXVII.

The Lord hath created Phyſicke of the earth, & he that is wiſe will not abhorre it.

AT LONDON
Printed by THOMAS EAST,
1585.

To the Reader.

ALthough diuerſe learned men of no leſſe iudgement then practiſe, haue heeretofore tranſlated and ſet forth ſundrie bookes, containing the moſt wholeſome & profitable precepts of Phyſicke, wherein they ſeeme to haue opened, and at large declared all ſuch things as ſeemed neceſſarie & expedient to be had & kuowen in this our vulgar Engliſh tongue: yet neuertheleſſe I calling to memorie the notable ſentence of Cicero, that euerie man is not borne all only for himſelf, but chiefliе to profit his natiue countrie, thē his parents, afterwards his owne children & friends, ſeeking a meanes whereby I might profit this my natiue Countrie, thought it beſt to tranſlate this little Treatiſe, which was gathered out of the workes of the moſt noble and auncient Phyſitions, Hypocrates, Galen, Dioſcorides, and Auicen, by one Petrus Hyſpanius, which (although hee chaunced in a barbarous and rude time) was a man of great knowledge and long practiſe, vnto which worke containing al-onely the

simple and bare practise, I did adde before eurie Chapter as brieflie as I could, the causes and signes of the sicknesses and diseases, trusting thereby both to gratifie and somewhat ease the paines of the Reader, so that he neede not elsewhere to seeke the causes and signes of such diseases, whose remedies were contained in this booke, and vpon that consideration I did also translate and adde heerevnto the Aphorismes of Hypocrates, redacted vnto such an order, that as the mẽbers of mans bodie bee disposed to receiue some one disease, and some another, so the Aphorismes, which intreate of eurie disease that may happen to that member, bee gathered together into one Chapter, beginning at the head, and so in order to the feete: and also because men often times desire to knowe the names and properties of compound medicines, I did translate a little Booke of such compounds, drawen out of Mesue by one Iacobus de Partibus, which worke I haue redacted to the selfe same order that the Aphorismes bee in: and furthermore, because I would gratifie the Reader, and would not that he should bee ignorant in the names and weight heerein contained, I haue heerevnto added two Tables,

of

of the which the first dooth briefelie expresse such simples and compounds as doo either comfort or purge anie disease or hurtfull humour infecting anie member of mans bodie, and the second expoundeth certaine generall names of medicines and waightes commonlie mentioned in this Booke, and therevppon haue made an end of this rude and simple worke, employing my whole labour and diligence to set the same foorth as truelie and as nigh the authors minde as I could, not thinking but that there doo some faultes remaine therein, both becausse the barbarous and Arabicke tearmes which the author dooth chiefelie vse, and of the diuerse and sundrie opinions of most notable and well learned Physitions, as well in the names as in the natures of hearbes and simples, and in especiallie that wee bee either ignoraunt or destitute of Englisch names for a great sorte of them, yet I did as nigh as I could, follow Dioscorides, and in such thinges as I could not finde in him, I did conferre Fuchsius, Ruellius, and Dorstenius together, & followed the iudgement wherein they did all or the most parte of them agree, and in the Englishing thereof, I and all other which intend anie such

worke, are much beholden to maſter William Turnar, who with no ſmal diligence hath in both his Hearballes moſt truelie and ſincerelie ſet foorth the names and natures of diuerſe hearbes, vnto whoſe iudgement and correction and all other learned in the moſt neceſſarie ſcience of Phyſicke, doo I ſubmit this little worke and Treatiſe, deſiring them moſt heartelie to take in good wooorth this my firſt labour, and to accept my good will, not thinking it to be done to hurt anie man, knowing what a perillous thing it is for them that bee not learned both in the complections of Men, Age, Regions, and time of the yeare, with the knowledge of the originall and cauſes of the diſeaſes, to take vpon them the cure of anie patient, and that rather they ſhall doo hurt then good with the ſole and onelie practiſe thereof, except they doo therevnto adde great knowledge and perfect iudgement had with painefull ſtudie and long practiſe, therefore I woulde that all ſuch raſh and temerarious perſons ſhoulde perfectlie knowe that it was neuer my minde or will that this woorke ſhould bee ſet foorth to maintaine their filthie lucre and blinde boldneſſe, but chiefelie to bee a token and ſigne of the entire deſire I haue

to set foorth the thing which should bee acceptable and pleasant to the Reader, and also I woulde that it should be for the vse and profite of such honest persons as will modestlie and discreetlie(either in time of necessitie when no learned Physition is at hand, or else conferring with some learned man, and vsing his counsell) minister the things heerein contained, and go about the practise thereof, and vpon these most honest and godlie considerations, I tooke vppon mee this heauie burthen and harde prouince, therefore I shall most heartelie desire thee (Gentle Reader) to pardon my audacitie, and beare with my slender iudgment, and not to despise this simple woorke, because it is not garnished with coulours of Rethorike, and fine polished tearmes, but rather to consider that Physicke is an Arte, content onelie to bee plainelie and distinctly taught, and nothing desirous to bee adorned and deckt with eloquence & gay painted Sentences, wherefore I trusting to the sincere and indifferent iudgement of the Reader, doo entirelie desire him to praie with mee to him that created Physicke of the Earth, and commaunded that

we ſhould honour the Phiſition, to preſerue this Realme of England in moſt proſperous and continuall health, and to endow the inhabitants thereof with perfect vnderſtanding, and the moſt deſired knowledge of his holie word. Amen.

¶PLACES OF Scripture which seeme to make for the praise of Phisicke.

MOses brought foorth Israel from the red sea, and they went to the wilderness of Sur, and they went three daies in the wilderness and could finde no water, and at the last they came to Mara, but they could not drinke of the water for the bitternesse thereof, and Moses cried vnto the Lord, and he shewed him a tree, and he cast it into the waters, and they waxed sweete. Exod. 15.

Also, if you reade ouer the xiii. xiiii. & xv. Chapters of Leuiticus (where the Priestes bee taught to discerne the leprosie from all other diseases) you shall finde many things that make for the praise of Phisicke.

Hezechiah was sicke to the death, and after he had prayed to the Lord, hee sent Isaiah vnto him, who put a lumpe of figges vpon the sore and he recouered. 4. Reg. c. 20.

Heliseus the Prophet healed the naughtie and bitter waters of Iericho, and the barrennesse of the ground, with casting salt in- 4. Reg. chap. 4, 5

to the spring thereof, he healed also Naaman of his leaprosie, & the potage that was made of Colliquintida.

Prou. 17. The heart is glad of a sweete ointment and sauour, but a stomacke that can giue good counsaile reioyceth a mans neighbour.

Tobi. 6. The Angell sayde vnto Tobias, take out the bowells of this fish, and as for the heart, the gall, and the liuer, keepe them by thee, for these things are necessarie for medicine.

THE TREASVRY OF HEALTH.

FOR THE FALLING OF the Haire.

The Causes.

THE falling of the haire is of two kindes, of the which the one is called Alopecia, which is causeth through the malignitie of vicious and naughtie humours, which rot and corrupt the rootes of the haire, whereby they fall awaie. The other is called De fluxium capillorum, and commeth of the raritie of the skinne and lack of the humour, by the which the haire be come forth and nourished, for the relaxation and loseneſſe of the skinne, is the cause why they be not ſtedfaſt, and want of their humor doth extenuate ỹ ſame, wherby they do fall awaie.

The Signes.

The ſignes or tokens be plaine inough, for in the firſt ỹ haire is more loſe in one place then in another, and in the ſecond they fall in all places like.

Reme-

¶Remedies. Cap. I.

Dioſco. Iſac. IF thy haires fall, make lye of the Aſhes of Culuer dounge, & waſh thy head, it is prouid.

So do Malenot leues beaten with Beares ſewet, reſtore the haires that be plucked away.

Sæth the leaues of an Oke, & the mydle rynde thereof in water, and waſh thy head, it is proued.

The aſhes of lyttle Frogs burnt, doe cure the falling of the haire.

Galen. The aſhes of Goats dounge, myngled with Dyle, doth engender haire.

The Decoccion of a Mallow Rote in water, maketh the ſcurffe of the head fall of, if thy head be waſhed in that water, it is proued.

Galen. The water of the Decoction of the middle rynde of an Elme, they head being often waſhed therein, doth the ſame.

Macer. Wormewood ſtamped and layde to the temples, doth quickly remedy the payne in the head.

Stampe Parſly with the bloud of an Hogge, let them ſæth in white wyne, and after-

afterward let it be strained through a cloth ouer cold water, and let the fat that fleeteth or swimmeth aboue, be gathered together, & mingled with the yolke of a sodden egge, and Mastike, and Cummin, & let the bare place be annoynted therewith, & there will haire grow quickly, it hath bene proued.

Annoynte the place with raw Honey, & sprinkle it ouer with the asshes of a grene Lacert, burnt, it engendreth much haire, it is proued.

The blood of a Tortoyes, if the bare place be annointed therewith, engendreth much haire, and cureth the Lepzie. Dioſco.

The same doth the shell of the Snayle being burnt.

The Milke of an Asse, doth make black the haire after a wonderfull maner. Gerard.

Burne Barly bread, with Salte, and mingle it with Beares sewet, & anoynte on what place soeuer thou wylt, and the haires will grow there.

The Joyce of Sloes and ynke, the vtter rinde or shale of a Nutte, brayde and tempered with vineger, so that they be moist, let them be applied for an oyntment, & they doe make the pacients haire blacke.

The asshes of a Goates claw, mingled

and

and beaten with Pitch, remedieth the falling of the haire.

Let thy head be washed with doggess pisse, and thou shalt be bald.

Make lie of the asshes of the wood of Ivie, the rind first pulled of, wash an olde mans head therewith, and his haires shall be yeolow two moneths space after.

Dioscor. These things following make haires to grow after Auicens opinion: first Dyle wherein a kinde of flies called Cantharides be sod and boild, doth greatly dry ȳ fleme, & afterward let these be applied which follow: Dile of egges, Beares suet, asshes of the bear be called Cendise or Lanaris, and of the pintle & splene of an Asse, the asshes of the eares, & the bellie of an hare burnt, the asshes of Laudanum, or Celt sage of sothernwood, of Mountwort, and the asshes of burned filberts, and also of walnuts, oile Radish and Bayberies.

A Lacert and horse leeches, mingled together with ȳ dyle called Laudanum, and let the place be annoynted therewith, and for a suretie the haire will growe. It is proued.

Galen. Burne the head of a Fore, together with the skin vnto asshes, and boile a Lacert

cert (the head being cut off) in Oyle mightelie a whole daie, and anoint and sprinkle that place with the asshes, where you will haue haire growe. The same thing worketh the asshes of Goates doung, or of the claw of a Goate.

Burne a quicke Snaile vppon a tile, and crush it to asshes with ʒ. of Alum, and as much marrow of a Déere, séeth these in Wine, and anoint the baldnesse. ¶The same thing doeth the asshes of Bées mixt with Oyle.

Euphorbium mingled with Oyle is wonderfull good.

To take awaie Haire.

The Causes.

IT is a common saying, that if the one contrarie bée knowen, the other is plaine and euident. So likewise he that knoweth why the haire falleth or is litle in quantitie, is not ignorant why the haire is much in quantitie and stedfast, which commeth of the multitude of incorrupt humours and thicknesse of the skinne of the head, with straigtnesse Auicen.

of

of the holes through the which the haire groweth.

The Signes.

There is no declaracion of the tokens necessary if a man doe either see or feele the head.

¶Remedies. Cap. II.

IF thou wilt that the haire should neuer grow vp againe, pluck them vp by the rootes, and anoynt the place with the bloud of a Backe, or with the bloud of a little Frogge: it is proued.

Put also to the place Horse-leches taken out of the standing water, and dressed with stronge Vineger.

The asshes of a Colewoorts stalk made in a plaister, letteth the growing vp of haires, it is proued.

Galen. The Milke of a Bitch if the place be anoynted therewith, will not suffer the haire to grow. The same affirmeth Galen also, of the bloud of a Bitch.

Let the toyce of a Gourde, well & diligently mingled with water, be put on the bare place.

Lapdanum, the gumme of an Ivye

Tree

Trée, Emets Egges, Arsnicke, and Vineger, bound to the place whereto ye will applie them, and ther will neuer haire growe.

Put the asshes of a grœne frogge burnt in a bath, and all the haires that be washed of the bath will fall awaie, it is proued.

The bran of Lupines, of pennie beane, laide on the hairie place, will make ẏ haire to fall, and will not suffer other to growe. Isac.

The iuyce of Fumitorie mixt with gum of Arabike, and laid on the place, the haires first plucked vp by the rote, will not aparmite the haire to growe. Diasco.

Beane flowers laid to the priuie members of a childe, will not suffer the haire to growe.

The things that let the growing vp of haire, after Auicen, be these, Opium, Henbane, the roughnesse or cottẽ that is found in Fleworte, the blood of water frogges, of a water Snaile, and of a Keremouse, & the Dyle of the decoction of a little grœne Lacarte, and the earth called Tymolea, white Lead, Litarge, the pouder of Ditters and Margerites. Auicen.

The worme that glistereth in the night if it be annointed, doth not suffer the haire to growe. Plinl.

The asshes of the bones of a Swanne laid vpon ỹ head of anie man, will quickly make the haires to fall off.

The blood of a Snaile without a shell doth mightely let ỹ growing vp of ỹ haire.

Of the Pustules or weakles in the head.

The causes.

THe Pustules called Achores or Tineae, be ingendered of a humour partly thicke and grose, partly thin and biting, which sharpe humour causeth the patient to clawe, and by and by after the itching, the place swelleth, and breaketh out in little welkes, & some saie that it commeth of salt & slimy flegme alone.

The Signes.

Little vlcers or builes in the head with small hoales, whereby slimie matter commeth forth.

¶Remedies. Cap. III.

Macer. THere is nothing better to heale the Pustules of the head, then to wash it often

often with vineger, or with water wherin Camamill hath ben sodden.

Towncresse stampt with gose grease, doth heale the wormes of the head.

The leaues of violets stampt with honie, doe lightly heale the same.

The Decoction of Tiche pease taketh awaie all Scabbines, as well of the head as of other members.

Let the rote of Rape, Violet, or Sowbread be sodden in water, wherein let the nape of the necke be washed, & afterwarde anointed with the Oyle of the decoction of Rape, Violet, or Sowbread, for it healeth mightely.

Let the breaking out of the Ringworme of the head be washed in strong vineger, and sprinkle thereon afterward the asshes of the rinde of woodbinde, & without doubt it will heale all the scabbines and filthie Ring-wormes.

Take vineger wherein wine lees hath boiled a little, and anoint it all ouer, the scurfe first cleansed, and it mightely healeth and drieth it, or take the braunches of a greene Figge tree, and the leaues also, and stampe them in water mightely, if the scurfe be new let them be vsed daily with Cerian.

vineger till it be like marrowe, and then applie it to anoint the place.

Constan. Cleanse bitter Almonds, & thereof with the colde water of Filbicke nuts make an ointment, it is verie good if the head being shaven, be anointed therewith.

Stampe the roote of Helena Campana, the branches and leaues of the figge tree, & bitter Almonds, mingle them well with Oyle and strong vineger, afterwards put therein the asshes of the roote of Colewort and Letarge, and quicke siluer, white lead, and common Salt, and blin them well together, & afterward wash cleane the place with vineger or vrine, and then anoint it, it is proued.

Cerian. Wine lees, called Tartarum, made in pouder, & put vpon the scurfe being cleansed, mingled in oyle and vineger, is verie good thereto.

Const. The asshs of a wilde Cucumber roote mingled with colde water, doth cleanse the place wonderfullie well.

Seeth beaten Dake apples, and the gall of a Bull, and bitter Almondes together, till they be thicke, and anoint the place.

Make a confection of the floure of Fennell seed in a glasse, with wine, and anoint the

the head therwith, and it will lightly heale it, it is proued.

Wormewood stamped and laide to the head, healeth lightlie. Macer.

Let the sæd of Staphisagre boile in water, and temper with ỹ same water a good quantitie of chosen wine læs, and let the head be washed with this water twise or thrise. Circan.

Of great valour and efficacie therevnto is this, let shippe Pitch bee dissolued one whole night in strong vineger, in the morning let the Dyle of Nuttes be admixt therevnto, and Arsenike, and the rootes of an Dake, and let it be well beaten, and put therevnto a little quicke siluer, and let the head be anointed therewith, but first let it be shauen, it is proued.

Let the roote of Helena Campane, boile with bread in strong vineger, and afterward straine it, and let the head be washed with the straining thereof, and beate the rootes that are not sodden with Boares grease, and let a little quicke siluer & wine læs be put thereto, and anoint the place. It is proued.

Stampe the leaues of Radish with hogs grease, or mingle quicke lime quenched in

water with olde grease.

This is good for al scabs & ring-wormes, take and make a confection of wine lees and Lytarge with vineger, and let it stand all a night together, in the morning set it on the fire with Oile of Nuts put therevnto, and when it is done, take it off & anoint the place.

Take the drie doung of an Asse, of an Hogge, and of an Ore, and wine lees well punned, and stirre them together, but yet wash the place and drie it, first rub it with vineger or vrine, that it bleed againe. It is proued.

Pouder of Ampts mixt with Oyle, and therewith anoint the scab, against the same it is verie good.

Seeth the leaues of an Oake, and the middle rinde therof in water, and wash thy head. It is proued.

Beate olde Grease, Brimstone, Salendine, and salt together, and anoint the bare place therwith x. times, it is most excellent.

Take of Alum. ʒ. viii. of salt. ʒ. ii. dissolue it in strong vineger, and anoint the place, and it will heale it.

Plini. Water of the Decoction of Nut leaues cureth the disease in ỹ head or beard, where

the

the haires fall awaie. And other diseases of the haire.

For the wormes in the head, laye ouer all the head Elleboze stampt with Hogs grease. Galen.

Lay ouer the head in manner of a plaister, the rawe liuer of an hogge, the space of nine daies, wash it afterward with colde water, and it will heale.

The pouder that is filed off from a harts horne, giuen in wine to be dronke, doth not suffer neither nittes nor lise in the bodie, much more beeing made in an ointment. Gilbert.

All bitter things that cleanse & consume doth kill Nits.

Staulsagre, salt Peter, Arsemion, mingled and tempered with vineger and Dile, doth kill Lice.

The same worketh salt water, with Brimstone in it.

Burne gum and a Horseleech together, and mingle it with hogges bloud, & anoint the head therewith, and there will neither Nits, neither anie kinde of wormes, Lice, nor fleas liue in the head.

The seede of Staphisagre mixt with oile killeth Nits. Diasco.

If Quicke siluer and Staphisager bee Circam.

mingled with Oyle and vineger, and be anointed on, they kill the lice.

Burne the head of a great Rat, & mingle it with the dropping of a Beare or of a hogge, and anoint the head, it healeth the disease called Allopecia.

Against forgetfulnesse or drousinesse.

The Causes.

This disease is called in Greeke of the effect Lethargus, and in Latine Veternus, and is caused of colde and putrified flegme which hath made colde & filled the braine.

The Signes.

The Lytargie commeth with great sluggishnesse and such desire of sleepe as cannot be eschued, with great oblivion and forgetfulnesse, so that they can scant tell what they haue done, nor make ans were when they be spoken vnto.

Remedies. Chapter.iiii.

Galen. Const. AGainst this disease of forgetfulnesse applie Rue and red Mints, with oyle & vene

verie ſtrong vineger vnto thy noſethrills.

Burne thine owne haire and mingle it with vinger, and a little Pitch, and applie it to thy noſethrils, for it wonderfullie ſtirreth & quickneth the perſons diſeaſed with forgetfulneſſe.

The lightes of an hogge laide vnto the head being ſhauen is verie good.

The bloud of a Tortoiſe anointed on the forehead, is of much valour.

The gall of a Crane being made warme in a leaden veſſell, doth throughlie & lightlie ſtir vp the diſeaſed bodie, if the nape of his necke be anointed therewith.

Fume made of Roes leather doth mightelie ſtirre him vp.

Fume of Kids ſkins doth quicken forgetfull perſons, and thoſe that be infected with the falling ſickneſſe, and women alſo that haue their floures ſtopt.

The ſent or ſmell of dogge fenell taketh awaie ſléepe.

Grinde Muſtard ſéed with vineger, and rub it mightelie on the plants of the féet, & it doth quicken forgetfull perſons.

Sauerie beaten and ſodden in vineger, and laide in forme of a plaiſter to the hinder part of the head, doth merrilie awaken

those that are heauy with slæpe.

Nothing doth better quicken forgetfull persons then the smoke of a mans haire.

Galen. A drinke made of Anacardium, is a peculiar remedie in this disease.

The smoke of Galbanũ, or of an hearts horne is best of all things.

The skinne of an Hare burnt, and the asshes thereof dronck with calament, healeth the Lytargie.

For the Frensie.

The Causes.

THe Phrensie commeth of great aboundance of bloud or choler filling vp the braynes or paunicules thereof. Which choler, if it be a dust engendreth a most perillous and pernicious Phrensie.

The Signes.

They which haue the Phrensie be troubled with a continuall feuer and madnes, with great watchinges, and little slæpe, & when they wake, they roare and crye, and cannot tell what they say, or doe, and if it come of bloud, they laugh: if of choler, they fight

fight and braule, and will skant be ruled without cordes or chaines.

Remedies. Cap. v.

FIrst let the matter be put backe with the ioyce of Plantaine or mozel & Vineger, anointing the temples therewith, then make a coife or cappe of ware terebentine, and Womans Milke, and put it vpon the head, for it will ease the paines, and prouoke the pacient to sleepe.

Let the fume of the matter be drawen downeward with a suppositorie or clister, and with moderate rubbing of the handes and feete, then put a sponge dipt in the decoction of Henbane, or a whelpe or a cocke rypt ouer the belly vpon the head, or the lightes of a Swanne, also bynde the armes and legges of the pacient, and let him smel Opium, Camphory, henbane, Basil, Saffron or Wax mingled with Rose water, afterward anointe the eares, eyes & nosle with Myrh, Storax, Castoreum, or wash the head with Henbane or Smallage, that haue ben sodden in sweet Wine, make an oyntment of Dogfenel, Detayne, & oyle of Roses, & anoint his head therwith, & it shal cause Const.

cause him to slæpe.

Also take of Opium.ʒ.ii. of leuen.ʒ.ii. well beaten with Honie and Vineger, and anoynt the Pulses there with.

Make a plaister of Opium, Henbane sæde, and Suger, mingled in the ioyce of Lettis, and lay it to his forehead.

Make a suppository of Opium, & Dyle of Violets.

White Popie, and Henbane sæde, distẽpred with the white of an Egge, and layd to the forehead, prouoketh slæpe.

It is very good to let blood of the vaine which is in the middel of the forehead.

Take.ʒ.i. of Opium.ʒ.ii of black Popy and distempre them with Populeon, and the Milke of a Woman that geueth sucke to a wench, and lay it to the forehead.

The ware of the pacients eare, giuen him in drinke causeth him to slæpe.

Sæth Henbane in swæte wyne & wash therewith thy eares, temples & nosethrils, and it prouoketh slæpe.

The hot lightes of a Goate clapt to the head, taketh awaye the frensey, so doth a Sponge dipt in warme wyne, and put to the left Pappe.

It is very good to anoynte the forehead with

with Oyle of Roses, and to put a Horseleech to the forehead.

Safron in all meates prouoketh sleepe.

Lay to the pacients head Safron, Mandrage, and Opium, and he shall sleepe. Const.

If the head be anoynted with Oyle of Roses, Dogfenell, and Castoreum, it swageth the paines, and causeth the pacient to sleepe. Galen.

Sprinkle the pouder of Mandrage and Arsenick vpon a shauen head, and the man shall sleepe. Galen.

If the face be washed with hot water of the Decoction of Poppy, the pacient shall out of hand either sleepe or dye.

Laye the roote of Neproyall boyled, to the head, and it will drawe forth the matter of the madnesse, it hath bene proued. Dioſco.

If the pacient be very sad, let the ioyce of Iuie be put in his nose, and Pynts sod in Vineger, be laide to his head. Galen.

If the frantike man haue his head anointed with Castoreum, without doubt he shall sleepe.

If thou wouldest cause a man to sleepe, take Opium, Henbane, Plantaine, Poppy, & the leaues of Mandrage, and Iuie leaues and beries, Pulberie leaues, & the ioyce of

Hem-

Hemlocke & Lettyse, of euery one of them ȝ.i. stampe them all in a morter, then let a sponge drincke them vp; and put it in the Sunne to drye, afterward lay the sponge to his nose, and he shal slepe, and when thou wilt awake him, dip another sponge in Vineger, and hold it to his nose.

For the head ache.

The Causes.

THis disease is called in Greke Cephalalgia, and in Arabik Soda, commeth sometymes of great multitude of humors, contained in the head, and sometimes of an outward cause; as of heate of the Sunne, of colde, of dronkennesse, and of a stripe which be also diuerse and sundrye, but because the author is so short in his remedies (and I entend to wryte nothing here, but that shall be necessary for the vnderstanding of him) I will passe them ouer at this tyme.

The Signes.

Great payne in the head.

Reme-

¶ Remedies. Chap. VI.

THE iuyce of ground Iuie cast into the nosethrills purgeth the head, and taketh awaie the paine.

This doth purge the head wonderfull wel in euerie kind of head ach: take ware, Mastick Pellitorie, Mustard seed, Towne cresses, Nigella Romana, Stauisager, Cinamon, and of black and white Helleboze, of either ii. z. let these be well punned & put in a bagge of linnen cloth, then let the patient fasting holde this bagge in his mouth, and chawe it betwixt his teeth, and after wash his mouth with warme wine and hunnie. Gerard.

When all remedies faile, a cantarie in the hinder part of the head helpeth.

Against the Rume.

The Causes.

A great multitude of colde humours in the braine, which fall downe to the nose and throate.

The signes.

This

This disease is soone knowen, and especiallie in colde weather.

Remedies. Chapter. vii.

If the rume come of a colde cause, lay hot Calement or running Tyme brused to the head.

Diose. An emplayster made of Garlikec loues, and leaues, stoppeth the humour, causing the rume.

Hysop brused in the embers, and so laid to the head stoppeth the rume.

A little bagge full of Darnell, Salt, and anise, laide to the head, is verie good.

A Pomander made of the pouder of Cubebes, Macys, Lapdanum, & Græke Pitch, doth remoue from the braine all superfluous humours.

Maces & Cubebes chewed in the mouth doth the same.

Macer. The iuyce of Coleworts cast in the nose-thrills; doth purge the head.

Sorell punned with oyle of roses is good for the head ach.

Against the turne or dazeling in the head.

The

The Causes.

A grose and thicke humor in the braine, from the which rise vaparous spirites, and moue disordinatly about the braine, and sometimes these spirites or exhalations come from the stomacke.

The signes.

The Patient thinketh that all things which he seeth doth moue and turne round, and oftentimes falleth downe.

Remedies. Chapter. viii.

LEt the head be washed with the water of the Decoction of three leaued grasse, and lay a plaister of the hearbe to thy forehead. Macer.

The Pith of bread which was baken with Coriander seed, laid to the head is verie good.

The iuice of Onions cast into the nosethrills cleanseth the head. Dioscor.

Seeth Pulyole and lay it to the temples. It is proued.

Poure Balm into the eares three or foure times in the Sun, & it wil heale ỹ patient.

Lay to the head silke or woll dipt in vineger, and the iuyce of ground Iuie.

Pisseltow laied to the head, draweth out the corrupt humours.

Pints laide to the head take away the paines that come of a colde cause.

The ioyce of Iuie mingled with olde larde is wonderfull good.

This emplaister was proued by Constantine to be verie good, take of Opium & of Saffron of either ʒ.i of Rosis.ʒ.iiii. and thereof with vineger make a plaister.

Another is this: take Culuer doung & bran of wheat, and temper them with the white of an egge, and lay it to the contrary part of the head to that which is pained.

Against too much watching.

The Causes.

Great quantitie of cholar or dryneſſe in the braine.

The Signes.

That hée cannot slæpe after his accustomed fashion.

¶ Remedies. Chap. ix.

MAke a suppositorie of Opium & Dyle of Violets.

Anoint

Anoynt thy forehead with Opiū, Mandrage, Henbane, and Poppie sæde mingled with the ioyce of nightshade, and Oyle of Violettes.

If it come of old paines in the head, dissolue Opium & Comphory in oyle of Willow, and poure it into the eares and nosethrilles, or put oyle of Violets and Pyke into the nosethrels. Rasis.

There is no medicine to be compared to Tamarendes, for this disease.

Mustard sæde or leaues bruised & layde hote to the head, taketh away the paynes, and there is no better medicine. Dioscor.

The Vapour of Celidone sodde in wine and receiued at the mouth, asswagith the griefe.

There is nothing better then to blowe to the nosethrills nesing pouder, with pouder of Pepper and Castoreum.

The ioyce of Sowbread mingled with Honny, & spouted into the nosethrills doth purge the head. Dioscor.

Oyle of Fystikes healeth the hemicrane and watchinges.

Make a plaister of the rote of a wylde Cucumer and wormewod boyled in Oyle, and lay it to the head. Auicen.

Rasis. The seed of Mandrage healeth all paines in the head.

This emplaister is wonderfull good, take Gum, wilde Rue, the vtter rinde of the rot of Cappares, French Garlike, and Euphorbium or Clarie, of all like quantitie, stampe them with odoriferous Wine, and lay it to the head.

Macer. Siler Mountaine is good for ỹ head ach.

It is good to distemper pouder of Aloes with Oyle of Roses.

He that vseth to receiue three pills made of Aloes, and the ioyce of Colewarts of the bignesse of a Beane, shall neuer be troubled with paines in the head.

Let thy head be oft washed with lee made of the ashes of Colewort rotes, and nettle rotes, with the rotes of Brionie, for it is of great efficacie against all paines in the head.

Galen. If thou haue the hemicrane, anoint thy browes and nosethrils with the ioyce of Iuie leaues mingled with Oile & Vineger.

Plini. Anoint thy head with the ashes of a harts horne mixt with Oyle of Roses.

The suffumigation of the Oyle of Berna is good for all diseases in the head.

The ioyce of Popie mingled with Oile

of Roses prouoketh the patient to sleepe if his head be therewith anointed.

Theodoricon empericon taketh awaie all paines of the head, so doe the leaues of ground Iuie stamped with the white of an egge, and laid to the head. Galen.

Anoint thy belly with this ointment following, and it easeth the head ach, purgeth the stomacke, comforteth the appetite, and clarifieth the eyes: take of the ioyce of smallage vn. ii. of Mercuri. vn. iiii. of goose-grease and hens grease of either a pound, of rosin ii. vn. of masticke, of frankensence, of either ʒ. ß. of Cassiafistula ʒ. ii. make of all these an ointment & vse it, but if you adde thereto the ioyce of wallwort and the rind of an elder, it shall be much stronger.

Galbanum emplaistered to the head, is of great efficacie.

For the falling Euill.

The Causes.

GRose and slimie humours which stoppe the ventricles of the braines, and waies of the liuelie spirites.

The Signes.

The Patient to fall as dead, to foame at the mouth, and lose his sences.

Remedies. Chapter. x.

Sixtus. THe pouder of harts horne dronke with wine, healeth the falling Euill.

The braine of a Fore giuen to Infants cureth this disease.

Also the stones of a Boare drunke with wine be good therefore, so is the gall of a Beare drunke with warme water.

The milke of a Hare drunke doth preserue from falling, so doeth the stones of a Cocke drunke with water, but the patient must abstaine from wine ten daies after.

Galen. This is a soueraigne remedie for this disease, take pouder of Castoreū, Oppoponax, Antimonium & Dragons bloud, & vse this.

Gerard. A Like vertue hath Antimonium with Castoreum alone, or Antimonion receiued with water.

The egges of a Rauen dronke be verie good, so is the ioyce of wilde Rue.

Auicen. The asshes of the scull of a dead man dronke, is wonderfull good.

Dioſc. Fiue leaued grasse dronke xxviii. dayes, doth perfectly heale.

The

The red stone found in a Swallow healeth the falling euill.

Aristologie carryed vpon a man cureth him, so doth the doung of a Curlew if it be dronke.

The flesh of an Wolfe eaten, and especiallie the heart thereof is of greate efficacie

It hath bene proued that Misseltowe dronke cureth the disease.

The asshes of a want, wæsell, Frogge or Swallowe burned in an earthen pot and dronke, is verie good.

It is good to drink three spoonfulls of the ioyce of Horehound, mingled with three spoonefulls of hunnie.

There is nothing better then Wine wherein Hemlocke hath bene sodden. Rasis.

Pouder of the liuer of a Kite, or the ioyce of Clowslope dronke nine dayes together, healeth without doubt.

The bloud of a wæsel dronke, or the ioyce of sparow tongue do cure the falling euill.

A pie made of the bloud of an hare, gromell sæde, & other spices doth heale perfectlie, so doth the liuer of an Asse sod & eaten. Macer.

The gall of a beare or of a dog, is very good.

Make pouder of the heart, liuer, longs, & Gilbert.

all the entrailes of a dogge, and giue it him that is ſicke, for it healeth wonderfullie, likewiſe doeth the pouder of the bloud of a dogge.

Galen. The remnet of a hare giuen thirtie daies together earlie, in the faſhion or bigneſſe of a fetch, healeth the falling euill.

Pyonie tied about the Pacients necke, kæpeth him ſafe from the falling euill.

The ſand of a wall made in pouder with dogges turd, and the iuyce of ſloes drunke with warme water as the diſeaſe beginneth to come on the ſicke perſon, will heale him for euer.

Giue the ſicke partie the heart of an hart to drinke with warme water, and he ſhall be healed.

Giue the patient to drinke the heart of a Gripe, with warme water, and he ſhall be whole.

Let the heart, the liuer, & the lights of a Gripe or Vulture be dried well againſt the fire, and let the patient drinke the pouder thereof with Drimell, and the falling ſickneſſe will goe from him.

The ſtones of a Beare be very good eaten, and ſo are the ſtones of a Ram, of a Boare, and a Boare pigge.

In

In Tuscia there was a certaine man deliuered and healed of this disease, of a certaine husbandman, by onely ordering or dressing of wild Rue, and afterward were many healed, after the same manner.

The ioyce of Coriander giuen to the patient to drinke, will not suffer the humour to ascend into the head, and it worketh also great helpe to the patients.

Take a Frog and cut her through the middest of the backe with a knife, and take the liuer and folde it in a colewort leafe, & burne it in a new earthen pot well closed, and giue the asshes thereof vnto the sicke person in his sickneſſe to drinke with good wine, and if it be not healed at once, doe so by another frogge, and so do still, and without doubt it will heale him.

Pouder made of the stone of a Swallow healeth without doubt those which haue ỹ falling Euill, for it is a sure experiment.

Against madneſſe called Mania.

The Causes.

Great quantitie of incorrupt bloud flowing to the braine.

The Signes.

It is like to ỹ phrensie, saving ỹ the phrensie commeth with a feauer, & this without.

¶Remedies. Cap. xi.

Certaine men saie that a roasted mouse eaten, doth heale frantike persons.

Diascor. Gilb. & Lapidarius.

A red stone found in a Swallow, carried about the patient, and tied in a cloth of linnen, and put vnder the left arme, doeth heale frantike and lunatike persons.

A Raddish stampt & bound to the braine, will heale the falling sickneſſe by and by.

Against all diseases in the eies.

The Causes.

Seeing that there be many diseases in the eies, & therefore haue sundrie causes, and that ỹ remedies be not digested to order for euerie cause, it were but vaine to recite the causes in this place, wherefore I will passe them ouer.

The Signes.

The signes doe euer follow the causes.

Remedies. Chap. xii.

Galen. Giue vnto a dazeled person Sothernwood to drinke, & laid on his head being sha-

uen

uen, ẏ Odoricõ emperion, & anna cardiũ, for it draweth & sucketh out venimous vapors.

Balme beaten with oyle layde vnto the braine and forehead is good therefore.

Lions flesh doth heale fantasticall persõs. Estuia.

One dram of Armoniacke is good therefore ministred with honnie.

When as ẏ patient falleth first into his sicknesse, giue him the ioyce of Colũbine to drink, or make him potage of Ualeriã or of sage, or of rue, & he shall be whole for euer. Gilbert.

The braine of a Camell being dried & taken, driueth awaie the falling sicknesse. Plini.

Of ẏ same operation is his bloud being drunke.

The bloud of a lamb dronke with wine, taketh awaie the falling sicknesse.

The hearbe that is called Sparowes tongue, healeth if it be dronke.

The stone that is found in a harts head stamped & giuen to the sick person healeth him.

Sœth the heart of a storke in water, and giue the broth thereof to drinke, & the hart to be eaten of the patient, but let the bloud be drawen out of the Hart first, and hée shall neuer haue the falling euill againe. Robertus

The asshes of Rue snuft vp into the nose-

Egge and fine Flax, & they wilbe whole, this is proued.

The ioyce of Chickweed with the ioyce of the toppe of the blacke bery bush put into the eye, taketh away the bloud and the white spot in the eye.

Newe made Cheese washed often in water and mingled with the white of an Egge and Rose water, and so layde to the bloud shotten eye, or that is full of hot humours, doth quickly helpe and remedie.

Peter. It is also of the same operacion being onely put in scalding hote licour.

The yolke of an Egge sodden in Rose water, or mixt with oyle of Roses, and applied to the Eyes, doth all wadge the griefe of them, this hath bene proued.

Roses put in a bagge and being well boyled and layde to the Eyes, take awaye the payne and swelling from the Eyes.

Against a great payne, take the asshes of the leaues of Colewoorts, and the yolke of an Egge rosted in the fier, and womans milke, and mingle with all a little Honey, & bynde it vnto the eyes till they be whole.

Richard. If thy Eyes be burning hote, mingle y milke of a Bytch with the ioyce of an herbe called, Scala Celi, & anoint them therwith.

The

The lightes of a Ramme or weder being hot, bound ouer the Eyes, doth lightly take away the bloud. It is proued. Sixtus. Dioscor.

Another experiment is this, the gaule of a Partrych put or dropped into the eyes, taketh away the dimnesse of the Eyes.

The same operacion hath the gaule of a Turtle Doue, that hath bene proued.

The ioyce of Rue mixt with Hony that hath bene scummed and put into the eye, a lyttle at ones, riddeth the pacient of an aũcient dimnesse of the sight.

If thou put into thine Eye ir. graynes of the sæde of Oculus Christi, thou shalt not fæle them, yet they will purge the eyes.

I haue oftentimes sene that litle stones like vnto the nauil of a man, which be foũd growing to gether like bedes, by the Sea side, put into the Eeyes, purge them, & yet are not felt.

The water of the decoction of wilde Time, doth drye vp the teares or watrines of the Eyes, if they be oft washed therewith, this is true.

Take & sæth the leaues of Betonie, & the rote of Fennel, & wash thine Eyes with ỹ water thereof, & the teares wilbe dried vp.

The ioyce of the leaues of Woodbyne stampt

Egge and fine Flar, & they wilbe whole, this is proued.

The ioyce of Chickweed with the ioyce of the toppe of the blacke bery bush put into the eye, taketh away the bloud and the white spot in the eye.

Newe made Cheese washed often in water and mingled with the white of an Egge and Rose water, and so layde to the bloud shotten eye, or that is full of hot humours, doth quickly helpe and remedie.

Peter. It is also of the same operacion being onely put in scalding hote licour.

The yolke of an Egge sodden in Rose water, or mixt with oyle of Roses, and applied to the Eyes, doth all wadge the griefe of them, this hath bene proued.

Roses put in a bagge and being well boyled and layde to the Eyes, take awaye the payne and swelling from the Eyes.

Against a great payne, take the asshes of the leaues of Coleworts, and the yolke of an Egge rosted in the fier, and womans milke, and mingle with all a little Honey, & bynde it vnto the eyes till they be whole.

Richard. If thy Eyes be burning hote, mingle y milke of a Bytch with the ioyce of an herbe called, Scala Celi, & anoint them therwith.

The

The lightes of a Ramme or weder being hot, bound ouer the Eyes, doth lightly take away the bloud. It is proued. Sixtus. Dioscor.

Another experiment is this, the gaule of a Partrych put or dropped into the eyes, taketh away the dimnesse of the Eyes.

The same operacion hath the gaule of a Turtle Doue, that hath bene proued.

The ioyce of Rue mixt with Hony that hath bene scummed and put into the eye, a lyttle at ones, riddeth the pacient of an aūcient dimnesse of the sight.

If thou put into thine Eye ir. graynes of the sæde of Oculus Christi, thou shalt not fæle them, yet they will purge the eyes.

I haue oftentimes sene that litle stones like vnto the nauil of a man, which be foūd growing to gether like bedes, by the Sea side, put into the Eeyes, purge them, & yet are not felt.

The water of the decoction of wilde Time, doth drye vp the teares or watrines of the Eyes, if they be oft washed therewith, this is true.

Take & sæth the leaues of Betonie, & the rote of Fennel, & wash thine Eyes with ỹ water thereof, & the teares wilbe dried vp.

The ioyce of the leaues of Woodbyne stampt

stampt and strayned with womans milke and put or squirted into the Eye, doth put away the blemishes of the same.

The ioyce of Chickwéed doth cléere the eies of blemish or spotte, if it be putrified.

Diosco. The ioyce of knot grasse putteth away the spot of the eie.

The ioyce of Plantaine or Rybwort applyed to the eye with a litle silke, it healeth the sore and hollow vlcers of the corner of the Eye, with in tenne dayes.

Of the same operacion is the pouder of horsehoofe that groweth by the ground, put into the Eye.

Lapid. A Saphir and a Smaradge heale the Eyes of them whome they touch.

Diosco. The ioyce of the roote of great Gallanga being put into the Eyes, doth cléere thē.

The water wherein flewort hath bene stéept all a night, put either into the Eye, or washed ouer the eye lyddes, doeth incontinent drye & heale the teares with the heate and itching.

The same doth a fumigation wherein the flowers of Pomgranates or the leaues of an Oke or Plantaine haue bene sodden in: this is proued.

Lette Tutia be washed in Rose water

till

till the water chaunge the colour, and put the same water into the Eye, it taketh awaie the bloud, the heate, the abundaunce, and humiditie of teares.

Burne sowre grapes vpon a tilesharde, and the dust thereof being sifted through a fine cloth, and put into thine eies, it taketh awaie the redneſſe, and also the humiditie thereof. Gerard.

The yolke of an egge mingled with Rose water, vranne, and womans milke, is by asswaging the paine a verie good repercussiue medicine.

Tutie doth drie and clære the eies more then al medicines, and restraineth and kæpeth backe sharp matter from flowing vpon the eyes. Sixtus.

Stampe Rue with Comin, and mingle therevnto the yolke of an egge, it healeth wonderfullie well, and clæreth the eies of congealed bloud. Constan.

Anoint the eyes that are bleared with the ioyce of gandergoſe or Ladie traces that groweth on mountaines or in meddowes, and they shall bæ whole incontinent, and the griefe taken away.

For the dimneſſe and bloudshedding in the eies, stampe aloes with the white of an

Egge, it is wonderfull good.

Galen. Gallens collyry is exceding good to heale the dymnes of the sight in one day, take of Antimonium, and the ioyce of Slowes, of each .ʒ. v. of Endiue .ʒ. i. and of burnt brasse washed .ʒ. ii. of white lead .ʒ. i. of mirrhe halfe .ʒ. i. of Castoreum, of Opiũ, of Gũme Arabicke, of the ioyce of whete, of each .ʒ. i. temper them togither with Rose water & the white of an Egge and cast it into thy Eye.

Against fistules, make pouder of Frãkensens, Aloes, Sarcocolle, dragons bloud, flowers of Pomegranates, Anise, the flower, of brasse & when nede is presse the hollow bleer, so that the rottennesse may be squeashed or crushed out, then let the pacient lie on that side, that is whole, and distil a lyttle of this pouder with the claryfied ioyce of Plantaine, and let it be droppid into the sore corner of the eye, and so let him lye three or foure houres.

Bartholomeus. But the asshes of a burnt snayle vpon the spot in the Eye, and with in three daies it will take it away.

All kind of milke doth asswage the paine in the Eyes, but chiefly when it is made in forme of a plaister with the yolke of an

Egge

Egge and Dyle of Roses.

Betony stampt and made in a plaister healeth a stripe in the Eye. Macer.

If thy Eyes be washed with the water wherein Betony, or the rote thereof hathe bene sodden, they shalbe whole with out dimnesse, or other blemish.

If you drinke a dramme of Betonie with water, it wil bring downe and heale the cloudinesse & blouddinesse of the eyes. Plini.

The same beeing eaten, drieth vp the teares of the Eies.

Item, the oft eating of great Colworts cleareth the dimnesse of the Eyes.

Stampe Comin dried againste the fier (and not burnt) with the white of an egge and mingle it with cromes of bread and put it on your Eies, and that shall cleare the bloud from them, this is proued.

Veruin stampte with the white of an Egge and bound vnto the Eies at the euening, taketh awaye the watrinesse of the eies.

Resolue Aloes in a good quantitie of the ioyce of Fenell put into a latin Basin xb. daies, and after put it into the eies that are ful of itching, and it is verie good for them.

Rogertus

Item, Beanes, the rinde or ouerskinne being pulled off, bruised and mingled with the white of an egge, and applied in forme of a plaister to ỹ temples, or mingled with mastick, keepe backe and restraine humours flowing vp to the eies.

The same being plaistered with Wine healeth the eyes that haue had some stripe.

A Catia made in a plaister is wonderfull helping against swellings or other humours of the eies.

Likewise this precious pouder is of great efficacie to extinguish the spot of the eie, by remouing the bloud and restraining the teares.

Take of Tutia ʒ.ii. of Dragons bloud ʒ.i. of Suger. ʒ.i. stampe them and sift them finelie, and put into thine eie a verie little, it is safe and without danger in warrantise, and oft approued.

Item, let the spot be riped before you vse dissoluing medicines with Oyle made of filberts, sodden in water, skãpt & crushed.

Galen.

Make pouder of Roses, Sugar, and salgem, of each like quantitie, & put it vppon the spot in the eie, and it will destroy it incontinent.

Take Cerusse & Tutia iiii. times quenched

ched in vineger and Sugar, and stampe a little marchasit, and let the pouder bee put vpon the spot. This hath bene proued.

Let the roote of Fenell boile with water in a pot of the same water, take one drop and put it into thine eies.

One droppe of the patients owne vrine doth mightelie heale the watrinesse of the eies.

Stampe burnt Almonds, Cerusse, Sarcocol, Tutia, of each like quantitie with cleere Wine, & let them be dried againe, & stampe them, and put a little thereof into thine eie, and so shall it be whole.

Put Camphorie brused, and strained with the ioyce of fennell vpon a little blemish in the eie.

The asshes of a Harts horne burnt on a tileshard, healeth the blemish or stripe in the eie.

Fine wheat flower mingled with water and strained, put into the eyes, restraineth and purgeth the teares and humours that else would flowe vnto the eies. Dioscо. Isaac.

The greene leaues of the Palme tree sodden in wine and vsed as a plaister, cure the rume and watrinesse of the eyes.

The milke of the rinde of a Sallowe

trée when it beareth flowers béing cast into the eyes, healeth and clarifieth them, and being tender comforteth them.

The ioyce of the séede of Plantaine cast into the Eye, taketh awaie the sorenesse thereof.

A Pumise made hot and thrise quenched in wine, and beaten to pouder, if it be put into the eies it healeth those that haue paine thereof.

Dioscor. The white of an Egge clapt hot to the sore eyes, restoreth and healeth.

Auicen. Cléere common oyle dropt into the eyes putteth awaie incontinent the spottes and whitenesse thereof.

The ioyce of Thistle or Malowes, and wilde Endiue, put awaie the blemish out of the eie.

Item, take of the asshes of a Swallowes head burnt, ʒ.ii. of chosen Hunnie. vn. iii. of the ioyce of Fennell. vn. i. mingle them together, and put them in a Violl of Glasse, and stoppe the mouth thereof close, afterward boyle it in a skellet full of water, séething still till ỹ one halfe be diminished, and let the other halfe remaine, and anoint the Eie earlie in the morning and a little before the Patient goe to Supper; and also

so when hée goeth to bedde, put one little droppe therof into the eyes, and it shall appease the griefe. This hath bene proued of diuerse authors.

The pouder of Succorie put into the eyes sharpneth the sight. Auicen.

Yorell also put into the eye, healeth the hollowe vlcers of the eie.

The leaues of wilde mallowes chewed in the mouth, and a little salt applied as a plaister to the eyes, make cléere the hollow vlcers of the eie, and make the flesh to growe.

Mingle the ashes of Culuers dounge burnt, with vineger, and afterwarde let it be dried and brayed finelie, and tempered with the ioyce of Fennell, and droppe the ioyce into the eyes vpon the blemish, it is a principall medicine. Peter Lu.

Wine of the decoction of Tormentile drunke dayly without ante other drinke, & the hearbe thereof sodden, and euerie euening emplaistered ouer the eyes the space of thrée or foure moneths or more, restoreth the sight. Yea to those that haue theyr eyes as though they did sée, and yet not sée at all.

The leaues of veruin stampt with wine

and salt bound ouer the eyes as a plaister daie and night, hath a wonderfull efficacie against the blearynesse of the eies.

Stampe Rue and straine it with vineger and honnie, and put off that which is strained out a little in the eie, it dryeth vp the teares wonderfullie.

Temper inke with the white of an egge and stirre them well together till a froath rise ouer it, and then let it stand, and put that into the eie which fleeteth aboue, euery night till it be whole.

Peter Lu. Stampe the rinde of blacke thorne being greene, with a little wine, and put into thine eies one drop of the licour, & thine eie will be whole within three daies.

Againe, temper honny and inke, & straine it through a cloth & cast a drop thereof into thine eie, within three dayes it will heale it, and cleere awaie the blemish.

Take a bruised cockle and presse out the ioyce, put it hastely into thine eie, for it putteth away the blemish in the eye wonderfully.

Item, if ʒ.ii. of Alowes & ʒ.i. of mastick be ministred vnto the patient tempered with Fenel water, it is a medicine of great efficacie, and often proued to cleere the sight.

Take

Take of the wood of Aloes, of eie bright, of running Time, of Sauerie, of Hyssop, of spike, of each ʒ.i. of Maces. ʒ.vi. of Violets halfe, ʒ.i. let them all be made in pouder by themselues, then mingle them together, and of this pouder sprinkle the quantitie of i. scruple euerie euening two houres after supper on the forepart of the head by the ioynt Sagit, from the ioynt that commeth vp to the crowne of the head, full vnto the point of the crowne called Zenith, the breadth of foure fingers, yet so that the first pouder bee taken awaie, for the second pouder must bee laide vppon the place, and this were good to bee vsed three or foure dayes, and is a greate helpe in apt complections.

Item take the vttermost part of the Iuie Tree, of the sæde or leaues of Oculus Christi, of Amisticados, of each ʒ.i. of Calaminte, of wilde Margeram, ana ʒ.i. of the rootes of Condisi or Lanarie. vn.i. of the rootes of Holyhocke, vn. and a halfe, sæth them all in two pottles of water, vntyll the wasting of the third parte, then after let the asshes of the same bee shedde ouer it finely sifted, and with the water of the asshes, let thy head be washed once

or twise in a weeke gently rubbing it with white sope, for it drieth vp the spots & vapours in the eye, by soking them to the hinder part, and strengthning the substance of the brayne and eies.

The ioyce of Smalledge and the white of an egge mingle them to gether and put into the pacients eies going to slæpe.

Of the same operacion is ỹ asshes made of a Sallow træ dried and burnte and put into the eie.

Item, the fat of freshe riuer fishes, molten and mingled with oyle and Hony, are of great excellencie for the clearenesse of the Eyes. And they are good againste the watrinesse when it firste beginneth in the Eye.

The ioyce of wylde Purslane dropped in the Eye, putteth awaie the web of the eyes without doubt.

The ioyce of ground Iuye put into the corner of the eye where the white is, turning the head aside, taketh the freatting of the eye and remoueth the little whitenesse that is behinde.

Against the cloudinesse of the sight take morning dewe and the ioyce of Rue, and the flowers of Bytone, and put them into

thine

thine eyes.

Put a good quantitie of salt Peter burnt into thine eie, it is verie soueraigne.

The gall of a Gripe or Kamme mixt with mannes ordur, and Wine, and well strained, is verie good to clære the sight.

Against the itching and hawe in the eie, mingle sout & the ioyce of Smallage with good white wine, then let it stand all a day afterward, anoint and wash the eies, it is verie good.

To take awaie the paine and bloud in the Eies, mingle Alowes and Opium with the milke of a woman that giueth a man childe sucke, it is verie good therefore.

Cut a hot loafe of Barlie in two in the middest, and lay the dust or pouder of wild Parsnep vpon the raw flesh about the eie, and holde the hot loafe hard to thine eyes, it cléereth thy sight verie much.

The selfe same thing doth the pouder of the Mulberie leaues. This haue I proued.

Take Time and eate it, it putteth awaie the dimnesse of the eyes.

Cerusse

Cerusse dropped into thine eyes, taketh away the paine and cleareth the Eyes. Of the same operacion is Camphory.

Unguentum preciosum dropt into the Eye with a fether, dryeth the watrynesse, and putteth away the spot in the eyes, and sharpneth the sight.

Quench the stone called Calaminaris, being first burning hote, in Rose water iii. times, after the same maner doe by Tutie, and with that water washe thy eyes.

Furthermore, take of this Calaminaris stone dryed and well dressed. vn. ii. of Tutia prepared after the same maner. ʒ. vi. of the wood Aloes, halfe an vn. of Roses. ʒ. ii. let them be beaten and made in pouder, and wrapped in a silke cloth double folded, and thereof make an oyntment, with two pound of Swines bloud that was pigged ỹ yeare, and a pound of Rose water, and let them seeth together till the Rose water be consumed, then cole it, and with the same bloud mingle the pouders aboue specified, & they shalbe kept in theyr liuely strength, this hath bene proued.

The wyne of the decoction of Rue vnto the third part dropt into the eyes, clearith them from all filthy bloud.

Of

Of the same operation is the dust of the coles of a drye Sallow tree, put into the Eyes.

This water following is maruailous good against all spottes in the Eye, and to comfort the sight. Peter.

Take of Fenell, of Rue, of Eye-bright of Veruin, of Endiue, Tormentill, Betone, of Siler mountaine, of the rote of Galingal, of eche like quantitie, the first daye after they be stampt let thē be put in wine, the second in the urine of a mayden childe, then after lette them be distilled in a Lembike, the first water that cōmeth out is as precious as Siluer, the second as Golde, the thirde as Bawme.

Take the seedes of Fennell, of Persely, of Smallage, of Anise, of Oculus Christi, and Clary, the rootes of Salendine, of Fenel, of Betony, of Galingall, the leaues of Agrimonie, of Eie-bright, of Tormentill, of Rue, of Veruen, of each like quantitie, let them be stampt all together, and let thē be put the first day in the Vryne of a maiden childe, the second in wyne, the thirde in the milke of a she Asse, on the fourth daye let them be distilled, & keepe it as Bawme, it sharpneth the sight, it clarifieth the eyes,

it

it putteth awaie the Pin and the web.

Camphorie and water betonie haue ben greatly proued to clære the light, stampe of each together like quantitie and that mightely well, and straine the ioyce out thereof through a cloth, and distil or droppe it into the eies through a quill.

The ioyce of the Lillie rote put into thy eie, taketh away the hawe.

The asshes of a mans ordure cast into thine eie, doth mightely put awaie al spots of the eie.

Plini. For the web and cloudinesse in the eies, take and stamp Indish Pepper, and put to it the iuyce of a fennell rote, & let it be put for xb. dayes in a Bason of Brasse, and so put it into the eie, it is verie good.

Galen. A bath of warme water doth greatlie suppresse the burning or firie itching & the griefe of the eyes.

The lights of an Hare cut in small pæces taketh awaie the swelling of the Eyes.

Take the gall of a Cock mixt, the ioyce of Salendine and Honnie, and anoint thine eyes therewith, it restoreth thy sight perfectly.

The asshes of a great Swallowe mixt with

with hunnie & put into thine eies, taketh awaie the dimnesse of the eyes.

Of the paine in the Eares.

The Causes.

GOing or riding in colde windes, or bathing in colde water, and sometimes it commeth of a hot inflamation.

The Signes.

Great paines in the eares either with heate or colde.

Remedies. Chapter. xiii.

THe ioyce of wilde Cucumere leaues taketh awaie the griefe of the eares. Dioscor.

Take and put the græne wood of an ash in the fire, & saue the licour that commeth out at the end of the same, and put it into thine eares, it causeth the pains of the eares to cease, and amendeth the hearing.

Stampe earth wormes, the egges of Emets, and the leaues of Rue together, and being sodden in Oyle straine them, and let fall one drop of that Oyle beeing warme into thine Eare, it restoreth againe

the

the hearing, being once lost.

Put oyle and Scalion sæde to gether, & mingle therto the ioyce of Lækes, & wormwood, and womans milke, sæth them ouer the coles and strayne it, and put one drop into thyne eare and stop it fast with silke, in ỹ morning after fyre howres take it out, & turne the sore eare downeward, & washe it gently, it is a goodly experiment.

Item, in a hote cause, Lettis made in a playster is much worth.

Hemp tow dipt in the white of an egge is verie good, it is proued.

Item, wormes of the earth stampt with Rose water and applied to the eare, are verie good also.

Item, hot water with womans milke onely, applyed for a plaister, is of much efficacie.

Rogertus. Item, if a little stone or a graine or any such like thing fal into a mans eare, let one person or other put his mouth to the eare, & let him blow into it strongly a good while, and after set to his mouth again and sucke.

If a worme haue crepte into a mannes eare, droppe therevnto of the ioyce of the rynde of Nuts, or of the leaues of a peach Tree.

A ripe apple that hath a good sauour is to be applied vnto the eare beeing warme, somewhat opened on the lower part that fasteneth to the tree, & in the morning thou shalt finde there a worme all to peeces thorough the sauour of the apple.

The Oyle of bitter Almondes, and the kernell of a Peach doth open the eares verie much.

Against the wormes of the Eares let the ioyce of Wormewoode bee dropt into the Eares.

Put the ioyce of Sengreene, Dile Oline, the ioyce of a leeke, the milke of a woman that giueth a man child sucke, into a viall of Glasse three daies and three nightes, letting the mouth open. It is saide to restore the hearing wonderfull well.

The gall of a Goate put into the eare with the ioyce of a leeke, taketh awaie the paine in the eare & restoreth the hearing.

The gall of a Goate and womans milke tempered with hunnie, and a little Myrh, is a principall medicine.

Boile the ioyce of Sengrene put in a hollow Scalion in the fire, and put the ioyce that is strained throughout into thine eare, and lay the Onion ouer the same in man-

ner of a plaister, it is verie much worth in both causes.

The ioyce of wilde Margeram mixt with womans milke and put into thine Eare, taketh awaie the paine thereof.

Const. The ioyce of Iuie mixt with Common oyle and put into the eare, taketh away the griefe.

Item, Bettles that are found in the doung of beastes grinded and mixt with Oyle of Roses, and the rinde of a Pomgranet, if the Oyle be put into the eeres, and the rest being the dregges be plaistered on, they will take awaie the paine of the Eares.

Platear. Item, if a stone or corne fall into the eare, put into it things that will soften or make easie, and let the Patient alwayes lie on that eare, that if it decline or bee comming forthward, bee euer readie to receiue it, if not, let him stop his nosethrills and mouth, and prouoke himselfe to neese, if it will not be so neyther, applie ventose vnto the eare with fire, then againe put into the Eare Turbentine or Bird-lime vpon the end of a sticke, and let it sticke to the eare, yet put it in and put it out againe.

The

The ioyce of an Onion, with womans milke, doeth wonderfullye allwage the griefe. Isaac.

The ioyce of Betonie cast into the eare luke warme, is very profitable against the paine, deafnesse, and other impediments of the Eares. Diascor.

Item, the fat of a fore doth greatly cure the paine of the Eares.

The ioyce of Baie leaues distilled into the Eares, doeth not permit deafnesse, nor other strange sounds to abide in the eares.

Dile mingled with Cynamon is the most soueraignest thing of all that delaieth griefe of the eares. Galen.

Dyle wherin bitter Almonds haue ben stampt, or Dyle of Juniper, or Dyle of the decoction of Onions, or of a raddish, all and euerie of these are good for Eares that haue their griefe of a colde matter.

These ioyces kill the wormes of the Eares, the ioyce of Wormewood, and the ioyce of Peach leaues, or the ioyce of wilde Cucumber.

Distill into the Eare the fat of an Eele, with the ioyce of an Onion, & of singrene that groweth on tiles, put it in luke warm and it taketh awaie the deafnesse.

Macer. Likewise the ioyce of Hisop mixt with Dyle, and bloud warme put into the eares, taketh awaie the painfull ach of the eares.

Gilbert. Item, a perfume of hot vineger doth greatly open the eares, and doth much good to the hearing for the sharpnesse of it.

Item, stampe Ampts egges and straine them through a cloth, and put therunto the ioyce of Swines grasse or knotgrasse, and distill it into the eares, it helpeth long continued deafnesse.

Galen. Dioscor.

The vrine of a boy poured into the eare, drieth vp the humour of the disease, & healeth it quickly.

Stampe Onions and Comin with Dile, and rub the eares and lay it to hot, & it will take awaie the griefe of the eares.

The fat of frogs instilled or dropt into the eares, taketh away ỹ tickling or sound in them.

Plini.

The fat of a Lyon or of a Fore is of much valour against the paine of the eares, and all paines besides.

Escula.

The ioyce of creuises mightely healeth the griefe of the eares.

Plini.

The ioyce of a willowe trē leaues put into the eares helpeth the hurt.

The fat of a Dormouse put into the eares

eares helpeth the griefe thereof.

Take of Alum ʒ.i. Castoreum ʒ. i. of salt Peeter ʒ.i. and a halfe, let them seeth in the best Wine that may be gotten, then straine it & let the same Wine be put into the eares luke warme. Constan. Macer.

It would much helpe to anoint the out side of the eares, and to lay it ther, in forme of a plaister.

The gall of an Hare made hot with the suet of a Fore and Spicknard, healeth the deafnesse.

Drinke a whole mouse stampt & mixt with wine and Spicknard, it wonderfully healeth an olde continued paine of ỹ eares.

For the Morphew.

The Causes.

GRose and slimie bloud chaunged into a white fleame, or to melancholike.

The Signes.

The skin to be spotted like to a snake.

¶Remedies. Cap. xiii.

TO erpell or take awaie the Morphew or King-worme mixe milke with the

water of the inner kirnells of the pine apples, & with ỹ creme that fleeteth aboue the warme milke anoint the King-worme, & it will heale it without doubt.

Rogertus

A bath made of the chaffe of Barlie or Oates, of the leaues of Hallowes & wormewood, & after anoint it with this ointment: Take Barlie meale and flower of Fenigreeke and Borace, make dust or pouder of them each in like quantitie, and mingle it with the ioyce of an Onion, and honnie scummed and clarified, and anoint the place therewith.

Against the King-wormes or Morphew that hath long raigned vppon one, take of Camphorie ʒ.i. of Borace ʒ.ii. of the meale of Tich peaſe, being red. ʒ.iiii. mingle them with the ioyce of honnie.

Plini.

The fat of Lions smeard ouer the face with Rose oyle, keepeth the whitenesse.

Galen.

Against the morphew in the face seeth a Lacert being greene, together with white wine in Oyle, vnto the third part, straine it, and put therevnto white ware, and anoint the place therewith. This is proued.

The roote of a little burre sodden in vineger and dried ouer the ring-worme healeth the same.

The

The same doth the rote of Plantaine stampt with vineger and salt, and strained and after the place with warme vineger must be anointed.

To put awaye the wrinkles out of the face, and all other griefe, stampe the drie rote of a wilde Cucumber, sift it & mingle it with water, and wash thy face, and wash it againe with other colde water, do this for three dayes space, and it shall haue wonderfull effect.

To make all thy face faire, smere thy face all ouer with Bulls bloud, it taketh away the blemish in the face, and maketh the face faire.

Culuer doung ground in vineger and smeared ouer thy face, putteth all morphewe and tawninesse. This hath bene proued.

A shæpes liuer fresh killed, and warme layde to thy face, it maketh a faire coulour and amorous face.

For the tooth ake.

The Causes.

The sinowes being verie hot or colde, or great quantitie of humours falling from

the head to the gummes.

The Signes.

The paines is knowen well inough.

Remedies. Chap.xv.

Dioscor. IF you wash your mouth once a moneth with the wine of the decoction of the rote of wertwort, thou shalt be healed of thy toth ach.

Salt mixt with dow and baked against the fire, and so laide on the toth healeth the ach perfectly.

In a vehement ach put a little of the ioyce of ground Iuy in thine eare, on ỹ side as thy ach is, it will a little grieue thæ, but incontinent thy toth ach shall cease.

The ioyce of yeolowe flagge put into thine eare is of the same operation.

Put Henbane sæde vpon the coales, and receiue the smoake therof into thy tæth by gaping and holding thy mouth ouer it, it killeth the worme & allwageth the paine. This hath bæne proued.

Anoint thy toth with the marrow of an horse, it hath ben tried that it doth heale.

The flower or meals of wilde poppie sæd put into ỹ hollow toth doth quickly heale.

Item,

Item, let the mouth be washed with the decoction of our Ladies thistle, it taketh awaie the paine.

Fill the toth with a pece of Raddish rote, or let thy gums or thy teeth be rubbed therewith, it taketh awaie the ach.

That thy teeth neuer ake, take the pouder that cõmeth of filing of an harts horne, and let it seeth in water in a new earthen pot, and so put into thy mouth where thy griefe is.

Wine or water (after as the cause is) of ỹ decoction of wild Cucummer holden in thy mouth driueth awaie the paine. Diascor.

The ioyce of Succorie put into the eare or noseth, till that is on the contrarie side to the griefe, taketh awaie vtterlie the toth ach. The stone of a Date taketh awaie the paines.

Seeth the rind of a Mulberrie tree rot in ỹ ioyce of a cluster of grapes vnto halfe, and wash thy mouth therewith, and thy teeth shall neuer ake. Kie.

Rub thy teeth often with a Parsnep rot, and it shall take awaie the wormes in thẽ and aking for euer. Macer.

Against a strong paine seeth violets in wine, & hold them in thy mouth.

Dioſco. Vineger wherein the rote of Henbane is ſodden taketh the ach in the teth awaie, if thy mouth be waſhed therewith & holden a good while therein.

Auicen. Harts horne burned till it ware white, & beaten fine maketh the teth cleane and the gums, & ceaſeth the burning paine in them.

Galen. Stampe two cloues of Garlike, and tie it about thy arme on that ſide that the toth aketh, nere to the hand, it dryweth awaie all the paine.

Dioſcor. Put into the eare of the ſame ſide that the teth ake, the ioyce of Bleit, and of the leaues of wild Cucumber, it taketh away the toth ach.

Galen. Let thy teth be waſhed with the decoc-
Rogertus. tion of wilde Margerum, or put into thy
Conſt. teth a burning ſticke, for aboue all hearbs or more then all hearbes the ſame helpeth the teth.

Dioſc. Serapine ſtampt and put into the hol-lowe toth taketh awaie the paines thereof.

Galen. Vineger of the decoction of Colloquin-tida, held a good while in the mouth, is a principall remedie, or if it be ſodden in the rinde thereof.

Dioſco. The milke of wertwort baked with the braune of Corne and put into the hole of

the

the tooth breaketh the tooth.

Fill the hollowe tooth with the gum of Iuie, it will take awaie the tooth ach.

Touch the tooth that aketh with the roote of water crowfoote, incontinent it taketh awaie the paine and breaketh ỹ tooth.

Wash thy teeth with the water of the decoction of Pomgranats flowers, and put ỹ pouder of the sayd flowers into thy tooth, it doth make the teeth fast, and taketh awaye the ach thereof by restraining the rume.

Make a gargarisme of the decoction of Sage, Rue, Pellitorie, Hisope, black Elleborꝛ of the roote of wilde Cucummer, the roote of Calamint, and of the stalke of Dꝛgan, and parte of it beside, put into the eare, on the side that the ach is of, with Dile.

If the griefe bee exceding painefull, put thereto Opium tempered with ỹ yolke of an egge halfe sod. There be also which make of the dꝛegges of Dyle, the likenesse of silke thꝛids, they take ỹ dꝛegs of Dyle that hath no groundes of durt oꝛ Sand, and seeth it in a Caudꝛon of Bꝛasse till it bee thicke, and then put it vppon thy teeth that ake, foꝛ it quencheth the paine,

and

and he that doth the same with the ioyce of sower grapes, till it be lyke honnie, and put thereof vppon the teeth that be eaten hollow, it pulleth them out by the rote, or els maketh awaye to the easier pulling out of them.

If ỹ hollow toth be filled with crowes doung, it breaketh the toth, and taketh away the paine.

Boyle fiue cornes of the sæde of Iuy, in the rinde of a Pomegarnate with Dyle of Roses, & put it to the eare on the right side, and it will take away the paine of thy teeth on the left side, the paine of the contrary parte.

The rote of blacke Henbane mightely heate, and it be applyed to thy toth that aketh and the rotes thereof, it will fall out by it selfe, incontinent, but beware least it touch other teeth also, for then they wil fal out as many as are touched therewith.

Of the same operacion is the hearbe being rubbed vpon the toth.

Conft. Mingle the pouder of Pellitory called in Latin Pirethrum, with the mylke of wertwort, and with Galbanum, and lay it on the toth, and it will breake, & the paine shalbe taken away thereby.

Rubbe

Rubbe thy tothe with a rote of walwort, it taketh away the paine thereof.

Put the ioyce of affodil into the eares, it taketh away the paine of thy téeth on the contrary side, of the same operacion is the ioyce of succory. Dioſco.

Sethe the rote of Henbane in Wineger, which Wineger holde a good whyle in thy mouth, it taketh away the ache of the téeth.

The ioyce of towne Cresses put into the eare on that side that aketh, taketh away the ache thereof.

Let Isop boyle in Wineger, and let the toth be washed therewith, it taketh away the paine thereof quickly.

The rote of Tinkfoyle or the water of the decoction thereof, put into the mouth, & as it were gargaryled, taketh awaye the ache of the téeth. Dioſcor.

A decoction of the leaues of the tree that is called of the Apothecaries, Tamariſcus, helpeth the toth ache.

Pouder made of dogges téeth put in to thy toth doth put away the tothache. Sixtus.

The brayne of a Partriche put into the hollow toth breaketh ỹ same, taketh away the aking.

Water or wyne wherein the leaues of the

the damasine tree, or the roote of the rinde thereof haue bene sodden, the mouth being often washed therewithall, it fastneth the teeth and gummes, and keepeth all ỹ whole mouth from all kinde of paine.

The ioyce of the rot of dogge fennell or of the hearbe thereof put into the hole of the toth, will not permit anie worme to liue therein.

Rue sod in wine and laide in forme of a plaister vpon the paine in the gummes, by drying vp the humour it taketh away the paine.

Dioscor. The roote of Sperage stampt and layde vnto the toth that aketh, with woll, draweth out the same without paine.

The leaues of Sage laide vnto the toth that aketh, taketh awaie the ach and comfortech the teeth that are hurt through cold, that they be no more put in griefe thereby.

If thou fill thy teeth that are hollowe with pith of a Ceder tree, it wil make them to breake, and if you holde it long in your mouth, it will take the paine awaie quite.

Mastike somewhat mollified with the ỹhite of an egge rawe, and applyed to the gums,

gums, closeth the chops of ỹ gum and lips. This hath bene proued.

The liuer of a Stellion laide vnto the toth that doth ake, will appeale the ach incontinent.

Take of Sumache, of Oke apples, of the berries of the Mirrhe Tree, of acorne huskes, the seede of Mirrhe tree, the seede of Plantine, of each ʒ.i. of white vitriol, of alum broken in peeces, of each ʒ.i.℈ a halfe, of flowers of Giloser, and of the seede of Roses, of each ʒ.ii. and a halfe, let them all bee stamped together after a grose manner, and let them seeth in a pot with water wherein fortie young buddes of a bramble that beareth berries be put continuallie to boile, till halfe the water bee consumed, which beeing strained and coled, let the patient wash his mouth with the same verie oft, which done, let him apply it to ỹ iawes and teeth.

Item, take of Camphorie and let it seeth in vineger, a little afterward let the sicke person hold his mouth ouer it, it wil make the ach to cease.

Mingle mans haire beeing burnt with Oyle of Roses, and put into thy eare, the griefe of thy toth shall cease. Auicen.

Put

Put the pouder of redde Corall in the hole of thy tooth, and it will fall out by the roote.

Small adge roote hanged about thy neck doth alay the tooth ache.

Put the ioyce of ground Iuy into the eare of that side that the tooth doth ake, it is of wonderfull effect.

If thy teeth be oft washed with the decoction of the rinde of our ladies thistle root, thy teeth shalbe fastened thereby, and thy gummes graue about wilbe made whole.

The decoction of Pomegarnate flowers or the pouder of them, being laide thereon doth the same.

Auicen. The pouder of Corall being layd theron also is most principal in comforting the gumes.

Peter Lu. Mastick chewed with wine in a mans mouth, taketh away the toth ache.

The roote of Horehound drenke or chewed of a man fasting, doth quickly heale the ache of the teeth.

Strawbery leaues chewed incontinent taketh away the tooth ache, is a sure & tryed experiment.

Light a sharp sticke of Ashe, and while it burneth, put into the hollow tooth first filled

filled with Triacle, it is much proued.

The body and fatnesse of a Frogge applied, dothe make an easie meanes to pull out ỹ tæth, & therefore do the tæth of liuing beastes that take & eate them, quickly fale.

Let the gummes be rubbed with the ashes of a Delphin toth, the tæth are thereby greatly holpen, or if they be touched onely with the toth it selfe. Plinie

The rote of mouse eare put in the hollowneſſe of the toth taketh away the toth ache, this hath bene proued.

Stamp the inner rotes of Nut trées & mire it with oyle, & put the ioyce into the eare on the contrary part that the tæth ake and he shalbe deliuered out of paines.

Let the skinne of a Serpent be sod in Vineger and hold the same Vineger a good while in your mouth. Const. Galen.

Sup vp, (so that there be nothing therof swallowed but gargarised) a cuppe full (at times one vpon an other) of the ioyce of yarow falling thou shalt be ryd of thy toth ache therby. Peter Lu.

Sæth the scrapings of the rot of a mulberie trée in wyne, which wine hold in thy mouth, it ceaseth the griefe incontinent.

Of the same operacion is wyne of the Galen.

Richard, decoction of Iuie rootes.

If you take one corne of Salt and wrap it in a faire white cobweb, and put it into thy hollow toth, it will heale it.

For bleeding at the Nose.

The Causes.

A Veine or arterie opened or broke within the nose with great abundaunce of bloud or too much labouring.

The signes.

To bleede at the nose.

¶Remedies. Cap. xvi.

THE ioyce of hogges doung cast into the nosethrills doth restraine bloud.

Beware that nothing binde the bodie hard, as thy girdle or such like, and holde thy handfull of shepheards purse and stedfastly loke vp to the Sunne, it stauncheth bleeding. This is proued.

Like is said of veruen.

Lay the ioyce of Nightshade against the liuer if it runne out of the right nosethrill, if not vppon the splene, it stauncheth the bloud.

Dioscor. The flower of a Beane, the ouer skin pulled

pulled off, put into the nosethrills, staunch-eth bloud, if it be a wound.

The halfe of a Beane laide vppon the wound closeth vp the wound and restrai-neth the bloud, especiallie where horseleech-es haue bene. This hath bene proued.

Colde stones laide vppon the veines of the temples, and hard holden thereon, re-straine the bloud.

The ioyce of Rue put into the nosethrils restraineth the bloud.

The ioyce of a nettle put into the nose- Dioscor.
thrills maketh the bloud to flowe, but bee-ing anointed on the forehead, maketh the same to stop.

Yarow smelled vnto, or being dronke, restraineth bloud, & put into the nosethrils, maketh it to bleede.

Item, the stone Jaspis burned and ap-plied, staunch the bloud.

The asshes of the rote of Rue blowen Lapid.
into ỹ nosethrills, doth wonderfully stanch the bloud.

The verie bloud it selfe burnt and made to pouder, and blowen vp into the nose, doth wondefullye staunch the bloud and close vp woundes: if the bloud runne from the lefte nosethrill put a ventose vppon

the splene, it from the right vpon the liuer.

If it be a woman after the same maner lay it on hir teate.

If a woman bleed, put flax in the white of an egge and apply it to hir teate, on that part as the nose bleedeth, or with the ioyce of night-shade.

Galen. Item, make a plaister of potters claye, Vineger & the white of an egge & apply it to thy coddes, it is good & hath bene proued.

Let the person which bleedeth lye vpright and let his owne water being cold be droppped on his face with Vineger.

If the haires of an Hare be put into the Vineger and water, and be put into it, is wonderful good.

The bloud of a Cowe layde vppon the wound doth staunch the bloud incontinent, but I say it is of more valour being burned

The asshes of a Cowes horne, cast into the wound doth quickly restraine it.

Pouder made of yncke, and layde vpon the wound with asshes of a Ferne rote, stanchith the bloud, & healeth the wound.

The asshes of a Frogge burned, in a wel closed pot, stancheth all bleding though it be of wounds, it closeth vp the vaines & arteries and healeth burnings.

The

The bloud of a Thrusse, a Partridge, a Douc, and a Turtle Done, put into the wound, stoppeth the bloud wonderfully. Auicen.

The vrine of a man, made in forme of a plaister, and applied with the asshes of a vyne, stancheth bleeding. Peter Lu.

Chaw the roote of a Nettle vntill you may swallow it, and without doubt the bloud will stanch.

Chaw the same till you may swallow it, but in no wise swallow it, and then wil it stanch, for if a man keepe it in his mouth he can leese no bloud.

The pouder of the scraping of a caudron or a frying pan, Stamped & mingled with the ioyce of a Nettle, and put into the nosethrilles, doth stanch the bloud incontinent, this hath bene prouid.

Plaister burnt and stampt with Hares haires, & made in a plaister with the white of an egge staunceth bloud if it bee in an arterie or vaine. Const.

A certaine hearbe that is commonlie called Torche or Moleine stampt and laide vpon the braunches of the teates, doth stop the bleeding of anie place.

The asshes of a burnt Frogge applyed to the place that bleedeth, doeth staunch it Plini.

incontinent.

The fresh doung of a Boare is a chiefe remedie against bléeding at the nose, as I finde in the booke of Natures of things.

The ioyce of an Asses doung dropt into the nosethrills or into wounds, stauncheth the bloud though it be of a veine or artery that is wounded of the same.

Fiue leaued Grasse dronke, and anointed in the nosethrills stauncheth bloud.

The asshes of hens feathers snuft vp into the nosethrills, stauncheth bloud.

The ioyce of violet rootes gargarised in your mouth and throate, and swallowed, stauncheth oft times bléeding at the nose incontinent.

The pouder of a nettle snuft into the nosethrills, will stanch bloud incontinent.

Item, stampe earth wormes with white frankensence, and the white of an egge, it is good.

Prim-rose leaues stampt and laid in ỹ place that bléedeth, stancheth the bloud.

Put into thy nosethrills the rinde of woodbind, and the scrapings of a Raddish, it is good. An Onion onely put into the nose is good also.

If a veine be broken within, let the patient

tient drinke Pepper & the seede of towne Cresses: Take one part of Terra sigillata, and another of the gum called Sarasenicum, another of the parte of Dragance, stampe it with wine that is olde, & make pills and giue the patient to drinke.

Hereunto seeth Goats milke with Dragance, and vse it one daie for an electuarie.

Mingle potters claye with rose water and vineger, and make a plaister, & applie it, the bloud thereby shall be staunched.

Take Conferie, and Terra Sigillata, of each like much, and make a pouder, and minister it with raine water three daies. This hath bene proued.

The haires of an Hare chopt small and mixt with the white of an egge, and layde vpon the place that bleedeth, taketh awaie all flowing of bloud. *Richard.*

For the Palsie.

The Causes.

Grose humours flowing to the sinowes.

The Signes.

That the member hath lost both sence and motion.

Remedies. Chap. xvii.

PAralisis is a sickneſſe called the Palſie, wherein either all the bodie or one mẽber or many members be mortified and bee depriued of fæling and mouing, it happeneth either of an impostume stopping the rots of the sinewes, that they being depriued of the liuely spirites which serue for them become dead, or elſe of the flematike humour, grose, and vndigested, which stoppeth the said places sometime of a stroke or fall, whereby the ioyntes of the backe bone are losed, and the sinews which come from the necke or nape of the head are stopped, other while the sinewes and the rootes of them hurt with a bruse, ingendereth the palſie, and specially in an olde man.

Lapid. If the tongue be sodainly withered thorough colde, make a hot Gargarisme of the wine of the Decoction of Sage, Rue & Pellitorie, it is verie good.

Put these pills in thy mouth and vnder thy tongue.

Take of Castoreum, of Pellitorie, of Pyonie Rootes, of each lyke much, make

make Pilles with Triakle, it is verie good.

Anoint the Patient without with oyle Benedicte or the ointment called Martiaton, with Castoreum, these be verie good in all palsies of a colde cause.

Rue, Pellitorie, Sage, Cynamon, Mustard, Salt, let them all boile together in Oyle to halfe, and anoint the patient therewith, it is verie good.

Take a dead earth worme, make a plaister and lay it on the hinder parte of the head where it riseth, with Pitch, Ware, old Oile, Beares suet, Culuer doung, quicke Lime, mans ordur, Castoreum, Pellitorie.

If thou stampe a like worme, and make a plaister, & lay it to the nape of the necke, because lightly the disease riseth there, and if it rise in another place put it there, and not vpon the hurt member.

If the tongue or throate be inflamed, drawe thereon a Saphire vpon the griefe, for it taketh away the swelling.

Against all griefes in the flap beeing in the mouth, which couereth the winde Pipe.

The Causes.

The recourse of humors from the head to that place.

The signes.

Great difficultie in swallowing his meate, readnesse and swelling.

Remedies. Chap. xviii.

FOr diseases in the mouth and especially in the little flappe which couerith the windepipe called Vnula, some call it Columella, that is, a little flap, it is rightly a little peece of flesh hanging in the roufe of ones mouth which sometime swelleth and grieueth ons very much.

If the peece of flesh be to long hanging, make an oyntment if it be so requisite, and afterward make a gargarisme with ỹ water of the decoctiõ of Pomgranate flowers, and Vineger, the huskes of Acornes & such lyke, make a pouder of Peper, & the ioyce of flowes and put it to the peece of flesh with thy thumbe.

Fill a shell an ynche thicke with pitch, Galbanum, Opoponare, Calaminte, & applye it to the nape of the necke beneth the poll, it greatly helpeth the griefe of Vnula

by

by drawing it, and better it were if a nother part likewise were put in the crowne of the head being shaven, these two haue I proued.

Laye a whole egge well sodden & the shell pilled of and somewhat bruled, vnto the crowne of the head.

Mingle gume, Rue, Mustardseede, Frankencens, Pitch, Opoponare, Galbanum & Calamente, let them be applyed in a grieuous sickneſſe.

A cautery with Golde is the beſt remedy.

The asshes of Colewort Rootes burnt, put with ones finger to the flap, doth ease it by drying vp the humours. Dioscor.

Puliol royall warmed in Vineger giuen to drinke & applyed to the noſethrils, doth quickly restore speach sodainly loſt. Macer.

Of the Squinacie.

The Causes.

Great multitude of blood or choler drawing to the muscles of the throate.

The Signes.

To haue his mouth open with read eies, that he can neither swallow his meate, nor

nor drawe his breath.

Remedies. Chapter.xix.

They haue turned Cinanch or Sinanche into Squinancie, Sinanche is an inflamation of the throate, which we call the Squinancie, & it commeth of Sinanchen, which signifieth to choak, for in this disease is great daunger of choaking.

Const. In the Squinancie first let there bee a veine cut, after the vse repercussiue gargarismes, within and without euaporing, that the matter may come forth (as in example) the ioyce of morell, wherein lentill, Roses, Licorise, and a little of Cassia fistula hath ben sodden in, after that let ỹ veins be cut vnder the tongue.

A dogges turd with oke apples if it be blowen into the throat, or laide in forme of a plaister, doth wonderfully heale it.

Let the head of a Lillie be stamped with leauen, and let the ioyce be tempered with sowes milke, which being sodden & gargarised, doth by his own propertie break the same.

Item, Snailes that be great are found in the trées, made and applied as a plaister, are aboue all medicines that are ordayned

ned to breake & ripe the Squinancie This is proued.

Hyssope if it be sodden in vineger and vsed as a Gargarisme, and the swelling in the throate or of the grape in the rowfe of the mouth will be consumed, especiallie if the flowers thereof be made in pouder and put vnder the swelling with thy finger. Plater.

Item, Ventosis applied to the head being shauen, drawe the hanging flesh away, and so ease that partie.

Make pulse of the braune of light Wheate, somewhat moist with vineger, wherein first Rue hath bene sodden, then open thy mouth to suppe them, it restoreth wonderfullie the speech being lowe.

The asshes of Anise rote drieth vp and helpeth the disease of the mouth and flappe if it be swollen. Dioscor.

Let ỹ rot of Salendine stampt & sodden in wine, whereof a Gargarisme made, healeth the swelling in the mouth, and purgeth the head.

A plaister made of a dogges turd and mans vrine, and the gall of a Bull, is verie good. Gilbert.

Make a Gargarisme with the decoction of

of dryed Figges, and dogges turde, it doth quickly open the apostume.

I haue heard many expert men saye, ỹ Veruen stampt & layd to hote as a plaister hath healed oftentimes the Squinancie.

Dioscorides saith, that Veruin bounde to ỹ swellings, doth open them, heale them, and sparse them.

Dioscor. The flower of Dre-eye continually eaten, neuer will suffer the Squinancie to ryse or growe.

Auicen. The earth of a Swallowes nest made in a plaister taketh away the swelling of the Jawes and teares.

The flowres of Pomegranate, & Comphore made to pouder, is a blessed medicin to heale the swelling in the throate.

Gaules with salte Armoniake, are good therefore.

This hath bene proued, take of the sæde of Roses a pound and a halfe, of the ioyce of Goates beard. ʒ. iii. sæth them in wyne and make a Gargarisme.

Againste a daungerous Squinancy, burne olde Swallowes in a new earthen pot, and mingle the pouder thereof with Honney, and with a quill put it downe into thy throate.

In

In the daunger hereof take awaie the bloud with ventosis, applied betwéne the shoulders of the patient, it doth much diminish the matter, and draweth it to the contrarie part.

Wrap all the throat in the vtter parte with woll dipt in the decoction of Hisoppe and Dyle Oliue. Gerard.

Dip a silken thrid in a mouse bloud, & so let that thrid dipt in the mouse bloud be swallowed of the patient, it is verie good. Const.

The ordur of an infant and of a man, in like case being dried and mingled with honnie, healeth the Squinancie.

Let there be made a plaister of the fresh ordur of a man, and applied outward, with leauen, gum of trées, and the asshes of burnt time, the fat of a hedghogge, this doth ripen and draw out the matter, & warily breaketh the apostume: beware ỹ you vse outwardly no repercussiues, but dissoluing, drawing, and riping medicine.

Scabious gargarised and, or made in forme of a plaister, healeth the Squinancy that is past hope of healing. This is of certaintie.

Item, in the mouth of the patient being open, put a sticke as a gagge, and marke

well

well the place of the Apostume and pricke it with a sharpe sticke, there is nothing of like efficacie, for many authors haue often times proued the same.

To heale the diseases of the mouth in the Vnula, put fine Salt in a cloth and binde it to the kirnells of the necke it is verie good.

Against hoarsnesse and cough.

The Causes.

THE cough commeth of superfluous humours comming from the head, or of colde, dust, smoak, and such like hoarsnesse, is when the humour falleth into the winde pipe.

The Signes.

To cough or to be hoarse.

Remedies. Chap. xx.

THe gum that is of the Cherie trees dissolued with old wine, and giuen to sup vp, doeth verie well ease the sharpe Arteries of the breast.

Dioscor. Rosted filberds or hasill nuts stampt & ministred with hunny, healeth the griefe of a long continued cough.

Against

Against a continued and daungerous dropping of the rume, and against the vlceration of the liuer, applie vnto the head béeing shauen, mustard séede, and the skinne shall bée exasperate and the rume dryed.

Séeth Bay berries in water, and the smoke thereof receiued at the nosethrills & eares, will throughly drie vp the rume.

Take the fume of Laudanum & frankensence, cast vpon hot coles, nothing dryeth better the rume and comforteth the braine.

Assafetida taken with a réere egge in the euening openeth the stoppings of the liuer that commeth of grosse and slimie humours, & helpeth them that bée short breathed. Const.

Item, lie made of the ashes of a great Dake, openeth mightely the stoppinges of the liuer, chiefly that which commeth or ingendereth of anie venimous matter, by dissoluing & columing the superfluous humours. Diascor.

The lights of a Fore is verie good for short and painfull drawing of breath, & to all straightnesse of the liuer. Galen.

The tongue of a Ram eaten oft times

is good and wholesome therefore.

Galen. The pouder of a dogs toord sprinkled on a felt of haire or cloth dipt in hunnie, and olde grease made and applyed to the breest or necke of the diseased, healeth the Squinancie.

Put mustard seede in drie figges, and giue the patient them to eate in the euening, it doth dissolue the grose humour, & openeth the stopping of the lights, and also the conduits of breathing.

The smoake of Arsnicke receiued by the mouth, helpeth thē that haue great paines to take their breath.

Against spitting of bloud.

The Causes.

A stripe, great crying, hot rume, repletion, or great dryneſſe.

The signes.

The signes bee plaine inough.

Remedies. Chap. xxi.

Galen. When a man spitteth or vomiteth bloud, giue him to drinke the ioyce of knot grasſe, & it shall cease incontinent.

It was proued.

The grease of a Henne, a Goose, a Pig, and a Ducke, the marrow of an Oxe, fresh Butter, Oyle of Violets, of each a lyke much, mingle them all together, and melt them, and put thereunto white Ware, Gumme Arabicke, Dragons, so that it bee lyke an ointment, but first laye Towe vppon the breast of the patient, dipt in the Decoction of great Mallowes, and keepe it there vntill hee sweate, then let the breast bee anointed with this oyntment, and laye aboue the same a Fore skinne, or else another lyke thing warme, nothing helpeth more outwardly then this.

Seeth drie figges in white Wine or in Claret, but first fill the figs with mustard seede, and let him drinke the Wine euerie night when he hath eaten the figs, it openeth all stoppings of the liuer, so that hee may breath at his will. Diascor.

Gumme of a Peach tree giuen to him that recheth or spitteth bloud, helpeth greatlie and openeth the inward clawsures of the breast, and purgeth the inwardes of the longs.

The pouder of drie mulberies is the chiefest remedie, for them that spit bloud.

A sirop for them that can scantly take their breath, take the ioyce of the rote of swéet brier, young Time, bole Armoniack, the ioyce of sloes, white Corall, and the pouder of Rue, solefot, or Mints, the rinds of Pomgranates, Oke apples, gum of Arabicke, Dragance, Camferie, Knot grasse, of the sæde of Kibwort, of Mana, Sumach, Dragons bloud, of bloud wort, of each of these ʒ. ij. and of Suger take foure pound, then make a sirop of Kibwort, and giue it with the decoction of Quinces, Lentyles, and Medlers. This is verie good agaynst the bloudie flixe, vomiting, and such lyke.

Diosco. English Time and Venecian Time, stamp them together and boile them in sæthing water, let it be set a side a daie and a night in a pot well closed, that the smoake may not breath out, let it be strayned, and put mell roset therevnto, and bæing scummed of, let it be giuen to the patient in the going to bed, it healeth the stoppings of the conduits of them which bæ short breathed.

Macer. Almonds giuen to them that spit bloud, is a singular helpe.

The rote of Dragance or Serpentine

with

with clarified Hunnie, cleanseth humours out of the head, so that it shal neuer return or ingender againe.

Of the sodaine loosing of strength, and debilitie of the vitall spirits.

The Causes.

It commeth of all great euacuations, as losing of bloud, great lares vehement motion, sweating ouermuch, sorrow, feare, and of the intemperaunce of the heart, but the author teacheth that onely which commeth of euacuations.

The Signes.

To lose all the strength sodainly with colde of the extreame partes, and sweating in the face, with despaire and great paines.

Remedies. Chap. xxii.

Seeth a Henne in a pot well closed on euerie side, till you perceiue that two partes are consumed, take it forth, and apply the henne cut in peeces to the patients nosethrills, and giue him the broth to drink thereof, and adde to the same Henne, Mastick, Cubebes, Basill, Anthes, and

such which comforteth the heart.

Peter. Giue the patient this plaister following, take the scraping of Golde ʒ.i. Margarites of both sortes, ʒ.i. of Mastick ʒ.ii. of Cubebes, of Spodium, of the scraping of Iuorie, the bone of a Hartes heart, of burnt silke, of Roses, of each ʒ.ii. of white & red Corall, of each ʒ.i. of Cloues, ʒ.i. of Suger two pound, of Muske, of Amber, of each ʒ.i. make a plaister or a ponder thereof, it doth wonderfully comfort in all kind Syncope, if it be of too much sweate or heate, giue vnto the patient suger of Roses with colde water, and sprinkle on him some Rose water.

Corall doth greatly comfort the heart.

Macer. The woode of Aloes muske, Amber Mastick, and such like, doe comfort the heart, renuing the liuelynesse of the spirites, and naturall heate.

Margarites, Corall, the scraping of Iuorie, the bone in the Harts heart, Gold, Siluer, Helebore, and other such lyke, doe strengthen the vitall spirits by putrifyeng the bloud in the body, and by altering the vnnaturall heate.

Treakle in all causes, and the rote of Affodile, hauing in it the vertue to quick-

en and to ſtrengthen, doth cheriſh the heart by defending it from poiſon and keeping it in ſtrength.

Of yesking and loathing.

The Cauſes.

YEſking commeth either by lacke of meate, and great euacuation, or of corruption of meate, and great quantitie of ſharpe humors, loathing commeth of much corrupt meate, or ſum groſe and ſharpe humour.

The ſignes be euident.

Remedies. Chap. xxiii.

ANiſes ſéede dried and ſmelled vnto, taketh awaie yeſking and loathing. Dioſco.

Betony mixt with hunnie and after a ſort miniſtred, maketh good digeſtion, and afterward it is good to purge, the ſame alſo taken, taketh away vomiting. Macer.

Endiue made in a plaiſter and applied to the ſtomacke, doth comfort the ſame wonderfully, ỹ ſame, taketh away ỹ pain of the ſtomacke, & the cough, & alſo ſhort breath. Iſaac.

Wild Margeram dronke with warme

water, taketh awaie the gnawing of the stomacke incontinently.

Gumme of a cherie tree dissolued with wine and giuen to drinke, taketh awaie ye lothsomnesse of a weake belking stomack.

Water of the decoction of Opium with water and hunnie, taketh away the belking of the stomacke.

Isaac. Water crow foot stamped with crums of bread, & a plaister made thereof, taketh awaie the heate of the stomacke.

Dioscor. Coral stamped and dronke with water, appeaseth for euer the griefe of the stomock and bellie.

Auicen. Stampe Pomegranates whole with the rinde, and take a pound of hunnie, let them boile together till they be thicke, giue therof a quãtitie vnto the patient fasting with colde water, it restoreth the appetite very well.

Isaac. The ioyce of Pomgranats taken and laide in a plaister with Barlie bran, and applyed on the mouth, taketh awaie the gnawing about the heart and stomacke.

Ueruin being eaten, doth wonderfully stirre vp the appetite. It hath ben proued.

The ioyce of wallwort ministred nine daies with honnie, taketh awaie the swelling

ling of the ſtomacke, and loſeth the belly.

The rootes of Mugwort and Fennell, and the leaues of Wormewood ſtampt together, giue to the patient to drinke with warme water and hunnie, prouoke vomiting incontinent.

Mallicke battered with the white of an egge and vineger, applyed to the ſpoone of the ſtomacke, it comforteth the ſtomacke immediatly, and reſtraineth vomiting, pedwarie chewed of the patient faſting, and ſwallowed downe, taketh away the griefe of the belly. Dioſc.

Aloes helpeth the ſtomacke aboue all other medicines. Dioſco.

Againſt the paine of the ſtomacke of a colde cauſe, ſtampe Engliſh Galengall, and let it boile in Oyle and ſo be plaiſtered on the mouth of the ſtomacke, it is a principal remedie.

Make a plaiſter of foure vn. of Olibanum, and three vn. of wax, an vn. and a halfe of cloues.

Calamint taken and Neppe with wine taketh awaie ỳ paine of the ſtomack.

Water roſes ſtampt and dronke with wine, do greatly reſtraine vomiting.

Againſt ouer much vomiting and Galen.

flure of the belly, boyle Comin in vineger, and let the patient drinke the vineger or eate Comyn.

Boyle frankensence and the ioyce of Mints, and a little Vineger together and make a plaister thereof, and binde it to the spone of the stomacke.

Stampe of Mastick, of Comyn, of bay berries, of each ʒ.i. mingled with ℈ ioyce of Rue, apply the same with Towe vpon the stomacke, it hath a wonderfull operation.

Of the paines in the lights.

The Signes.

Great heat or dryneſſe, much drinking of Wine, eating of salt meats, or rume.

The Signes.

Paines in the left side, with coughing and difficultie of breathing.

Remedies. Chap. xxiiii.

THE griefe thereof that commeth by crying, by smoake, by dust, & by heate, is easily cured, if they giue the patient whē he goeth to bed cold water to drinke, wherein licoris hath ben sodden, & therin put Suger Candie

Candie, in ỹ morning when he riseth, giue him a little morsel of bread dipt in ỹ same water, it shall slake his thirst, of the same operacion is cleare water.

These pilles are verie good for the same, take of Gume Arabicke, Dragante, of euery one. ʒ. ii. of Frankensence. ʒ. and a halfe, make them vp with Honie.

Against the Pluriſie.

The Cauſes.

Great quantitie of hote bloud hauing recourſe to ỹ thin skin which is about the rybbes.

The ſignes.

Difficultie of breathing, the cough, great paines and pricking in the side, with a sore Feuer.

Remedies. Chap. xxv.

AGainſt the Pleuriſie the beſt counsel is to cut a vayne of the contrary side, to the diſeaſe, after full ryping, it ought to be on the same side, for in the beginninge the influence of the matter is to be turned on the contrarye parte, after the fyrſte

Phle-

Phlebothomie, thou must vse hot repercus-siue medicines that the outward partes of the bodie may be comforted, and the mat-ter goe awaie, if in deede there be anie sus-pition of colde matter, vse partly reperc-ussiue medicines, partly euaporatiue comfor-tatiue, maturatiue among all which the best is a bledder full of the decoction of Ca-momill, Honnie, & Fenegreke, & such lyke.

In a hot Pluriſie neuer make euapo-rations, for then after must you make the forer attractions, because that the laying to of thinges euaporating, worketh one-lie the increase of paine, for all medi-cines euapourating and drawe from the inward parte by subtilling the hu-mour, and increaseth rume by opening the wayes, vse therefore Maturatiues, Ingrossatiues, and Diuisines, as these following: Roote of Holie Hocke, drie Lyquiris, Ryse, Milke or ioyce of Wheate steeped in a Water certaine dayes, and Linesede, Fenigreke, Flewort, Pease, Barlie, and such like the, seede of Mayden haire, Endiue, with Poppie seede mixt with warme things. I haue receiued this knowledge of a certaine man of worthie credite, that this is a most sure remedie

and

and without daunger, because it maketh the cause & humour of the plurisie to come forth.

Stampe the rote of Scabious and halfe a pound of redde Coral, two ounces of Suger, and make a sirroppe, and when the decoction shall begin to be almost inough, put into the same a pound & a halfe of the ioyce of Scabious, of the pouder of Coral as much, let it bee strained, and giue therof a good draught to the patient, it breaketh & openeth the apostume incontinent, & cleanseth it by spitting.

Stampe a cluster of drie Figges, with suet or Oyle of gumme, and make a Plaister thereof, it is of a wonderfull efficacie.

Make a plaister of the rote of Holie hocke, and fenigreke, with bran of Hempseede and butter.

Make a good plaister of the bran of Fenigreke and Linseede, and wheat, & of Leauin, make bread with butter and apply the same hot.

Boile the bran of Fenigreke and Lynseede in Oyle of Violets and Butter, and mingle them with mallowes dissolued, and with fresh hogges grease, heat all together, and Plini.

and make a plaister of it being hote, and renew it often.

Dip woll in the decoction of Holyhock and Butter, and let thy side be wrapped often therewith.

Mingle wel leauenid bread with Butter, and with the decoction of Holihock, and oyle of Bayes geuen to the pacient parte thereof to eate, and after make a plaister & laye it vnto the apostume behinde & before, and thou shalt finde a wonderfull cure.

Dioscor. Rue dronk, healeth the plurisie quickly.

The dounge of a boze with water, is a singuler helpe to those that spitte bloud.

To be Laxatiue, or against Costiuenesse.

The Causes.

Immoderate exercise, or lacke thereof, with vsing of restrictiue meates.

The Signes.

To be Costiue and haue no lege.

Remedies. Cap. xxvi.

Galen. TO lose the belly, mingle the gaule of a Bull, Aloe, Salgem, and oyle together, and

and anoynt the foundement, within a moment it prouoketh a man to the stole.

Sowbread rote stampt and laide to the nauil & the belly of ỹ pacient, moueth flux.

The ioyce hereof layde to with silke, very well purgeth the belly. Dioscor.

Sweete Cheries eaten in a morning fasting, with the kernels doe prouoke the belly so mightely, that the fæte being sore by some infirmitie, shalbe healed therby. Dioſc.

Colloquintida mixte with Honney and Bulls gaul, and applyed to the belly, doth lose the same.

One pill hereof taken and eaten, dothe incontinent moue the belly, it hath bene proued.

Take woll or silke dipt in the ioyce of Sowbread rote and in wine, vse it for a suppository.

Mallow rote stampte first, and sodde and mingled with olde hogges greace, and a little branne put therevnto and applied to the stomacke, moueth the belly.

Walwort rote or the ioyce of the middle rinde of an elder tree, mixte with the fat a Mouse, and layd vnder the nauil, moueth the belly to be laratiue. A suppository made of hard sope anointed with butter, & a

lytle

little Salgeme sprinkled thereon, or else gun:,loseth the bellie.

Mallowes & Mercurie sodden with hogs suet and eaten,cause a wholesome stole.

Take of sneesing pouder,of blacke Hellebor,Hemodactill,Brionie,spurge of Henbane,of the great Galingall, of Singrene, the ioyce of Coliquintida,of Aloe, of each lyke portion, and when you will haue a laske, anoint the plantes of your feete: and if thou wilt vomite, anoynt the palme of thy handes, and when thou wilt binde thy selfe agayne, wash thy handes, or anoynt them with Martiaton.

One corne of common Bay salt, beeing put into the fundament,doeth incontinent moue thee to the stole.

Stampe Sauine well sodden first with hogs suet,& stampe them both in the water thereof,and make an ointment and anoint the nauell.

Mingle Bulls gall,Aloe,Salgeme,and oyle together, and anoint therewith within the mouth of the fundament, it prouoketh flure of the belly incontinent.

After the same manner the gall of a Bull bound to the nauell with towe, prouoketh

to

to the stole. Of the same operacion is oyle of Baies.

The whaye of milke doth worke after lyke sort.

The ioyce of walwort rote, and of the middle rinde therof, of an elder tre rote, of wylde Cucumer, of the rote of both Ellebores, of the ioyce of wertwort, of spurge rot, of Malow rote, of Mercury, of ẏ rots of such Ferne as groweth vpon the wal, let them boyle together, with Butter & Oyle, after put therinto Wax, therewith anoint thy nauill, and it shal lose quickly thy belly, specially if thou adde therto Scamony, the herb called Spurge and an Ore gaule, this hath bene prouid, neither is ther any other medicine lyke vnto this.

If also thou make hereof a suppositorie it will lose the quickly.

Take Butter, Alume, Plume and Salgeme, make an oyntment, and anoint the fundament depely, it loseth incontinent.

Mingle the ioyce of Heleboze with course Galen.
bran or meale from the milstone, and but a little butter thereto, & if you would purge vpward, put it vpon the stomake, if downward, vpon the nauill.

The water of the decoction of an olde

Cocke, loseth the belly.

Against the Fluxe.

The causes.

EAting of fruit, great colde or heate, and chiefly of vlcers in the bowells, with receiuing of laxatiue medicines.

The Signes.

To goe to the stole verie oft, or to haue to many seges.

Remedies. Chap. xxvii.

Auicen. A Dogges turd that only eateth bones doth binde the belly mightely.

Auicen. Treakle is good for all flures.

Roast Poppie and Myllet, and let them afterward bee stampt, and make a broth thereof with cowes milke, or Goats milke well sodden, and with the fat of the raines of a Goate, for the flesh thereof is a greate binder.

Almonds blaunched and sodden with hunnie, till they be blacke, and let them be eaten fasting, it restraineth the flure of the belly wonderfullie, but yet much more if they be not blaunched.

Make

Make bread of the first grounded meale, after the pecking of the Mill, and eate it, it is named for a principall remedie.

A bath of the decoction of the middle rind of an Oake, doth greatly bind the belly. Dioscor.

Take and eate Saint Johns hearbe, it is a verie strong helpe against the fluxe of the bellie.

Opium used in suppositories doth restraine the fluxe. Auicen.

There is a wonderfull propertie in rewbarbe, in restraining the softnesse of the belly.

Milke wherein a Goates midrife hath bene sodden, doth greatly restraine the bellie. Galen.

The decoction of the roote of the hearbe called in English veruen.

Mallow if it be dronke, doth sodainlye helpe the softnesse of the bellie.

Olde Cheese much toasted and dryed, if the patient take thereof ʒ.i. it is stronger then anie thing else. Auicen. Galen.

Water of the decoction thereof is verie good. Auicen.

The matter ought to be removed and cleansed with Myrabolanes, somewhat dried and mixt with rose water, after as ỹ

matter requireth after the woꝛking of the medicine, giue the pacient fasting, such an electuary, with Rose water, oꝛ with the decoction of sumach.

Take of Cassiafistula and of Mastick of eche. ʒ. i. Ypoquistidos, Acatia, Spodium, Cubebes, Ana ʒ. i. of Smalage. ʒ. and a half, the scraping of olde Chese sod in Vineger, ʒ. ii. let them be made vp in a lectuary with water of Sumach, and of Suger a pound, let the pacient eate Barly bꝛead, oꝛ millet, oꝛ else Turky wheate mingled with water.

Dioscor. Beanes sodde in Vineger and eaten oꝛ vsed as a plaister, doe greatly with-holde Laxation.

Likewise Peres and Cheries sodden in Vineger, and geuen to dꝛinke with Mastike, doth greatly binde.

Still water of the leaues of an Oke, as you doe of Rose leaues, the same water dꝛonke, doth bynde also.

A Pine apple without kernells if it be dipt and suppled in Scamony and afterward part thereof layde on hote burning coles, and be receiued vp thꝛough a close stoole, it doth wonderfully bynd and taketh away the disease called Tenasmus, which

is a

is a desire to go to the stole, and yet may doe nothing, with burning and some time a bloudy sege, it comforteth also those members, and restrayneth the humors.

The ponder of the pitch called Colophino or Greca, and the flowers of Pomgranates, & Acacia, lette them be vsed in suffumigacions, they binde mightely. Gilbert.

Flewort sæde rosted with an egge and stampt and so geuen to drinke with wyne, doth binde heard. Dioscor.

The sæd of Corander dronk doth greatly binde the belly.

Resolue coluer doung in water of the decoction of Flewort or salow træ, and let thy fæte be washed therwith it is wonderfull in operacion and true.

The decoction of Attorne rynes mightely bindeth the belly of a man.

Wyne or water of the decoction of saint Johns herb, is a most mightie help against the laxe and all Flure of the belly, and of bloud, or if the herbe it selfe be dronke.

Take of Opium, Frankencence Myrrh, of eache like much, mingle them to gether, and butter them with the white of an egge and make a suppository, and tye it with a thread that it maye the more easely come

forth, it mightely restraineth the flure of the belly, and bringeth sleepe on the partie immediatly.

Make a suppositorie of Acacia, Ipoquistides, ioyce of blacke Poppie mixt with pich of Greece, it bindeth mightely.

Auicen. A great ventose layde vppon the bellie, and remaining there foure houres, taketh awaie all loseneſſe of the belly.

Water wherein Peares hath bene sodē is verie good against the flure of ỹ belly.

Dioscor. The asshes of a Figge trée braunches tempered with water, causeth the laxe to stoppe.

Fill a pot with water of Roses, and put eight cloues, and therein Mastick, and let the pot boile with scalding licour, and let the water be taken for drinke, it is exceeding good to scoure the filth of the inner partes, engendered of sharpe matter, chiefly of Scammonie.

Gum of the Peach trée is good to binde.

A Catia giuen to drinke, or put into the fundament, and especiallie vsed in a suppositorie with Opium, bindeth vehementlie.

The ioyce Sanicle the lesse, bindeth all loseneſſe of the bellie.

The stalke of a Colewort roasted in embers, and eaten, restrayneth much the fluxe of the bellie. Dioscor.

The flowers of Colewortes giuen twise a daie with olde wine, healeth the laxatiue loosenesse.

Sæth Horlbound in Wine and Oyle, and bæing stampt, make a plaister thereof, and applie it vpon the share.

The Rennet of a Kid or a Leueret is after one manner auailable, tempered and giuen with the ioyce of plantine, it bindeth incontinent. Galen.

Item, for a fluxe of matter cleauing to the inner parts or stomack of a man, make thin fine cakes, bake them, and let the patient eate them mixt thereto. Terebentine, it draweth with it slimie matter.

The liuer of anie beast sodden in vineger and eaten, doeth mightely restraine bloud and binde the bellie. Peter Lu.

The pouder of a Marble mingled with the white of an Egge and sodden in wine, and so eaten, is a mightie binder.

Item, pouder made of the mawe of an Oxe, giuen in drinke or meate, doth wonderfully binde the loosenesse of the belly.

A certaine Phisition healed all his patients with the same one medicine.

Mingle bran made of dried Seruice, or quicken berries with hunnie & the white of an egge, let it be sodden on the coales, and giue it the patient fasting, or else rawe put it in by a clister, it mightelie bindeth.

Fill the henne with Sumach and Japoquestidos and such like, & let her seeth well, and drinke the potage and eate the flesh, & if it be a long continued disease, it doeth comfort and binde much.

Dioscor. Item, sodden milke dronke or vsed for a clister, doth binde the bellie, and healeth meruailoustie well the corsions of the inner parts, and specially Goates milke or Asses milke.

Aboue all thinges, the best is Cowes milke sodden with an yron or a stone, and aboue all suets Beares suet is best worth in this cause.

Item, take Bramble briers, and seeth them in the water of the decoction of Gladin, which beeing administred is a good remedie and helpe for him that hath the flure, if it be without an ague, but if it bee with an ague, let him be bathed in the wa-

ter

ter of the decoction of Gladin, or wipt ouer with a cloth wet therein.

Item, pouder of Roses doth binde the lowseneſſe of the belly. Dioſcor.

Trifera the great, miniſted with an Onion, healeth vtterly all lares, and reſtraineth vomiting.

For the flure when the meate commeth forth as it was eaten, and ouer much ſolubleneſſe, make this throughly approued plaiſter, take ſower and wilde apples, roaſt them, make a plaiſter and lay vppon the raines and nauel, and when it is colde renue it, and put a hot one in the place, doe this often till you be healed, it quickly helpeth thoſe that are paſt helpe. Galen.

Mingle the ioyce of a pigges head with Roſen, and lay it vpon a hot Tile, and let the patient take the ſmoke thereof from beneath, three or foure times. This hath ben approued and is true.

Seeth Quincies made cleane within and without, and Oke apples, and Cynamon together, and put to the decoction of Suger, & giue of the three, in three nights, & the patient ſhall be healed.

Sauerie tempered with the ioyce of Plantine leaues is very wholeſome there-

fore.

Take the flowers and rindes of Pomegranats, Wake apples, Acacia, Sumach, Saffron Cubebes, Opium, make pils therof with the ioyce of Rue, as your will, and giue fiue or seauen of them to the patient going to bed.

Take of Mirrh, of Opium ʒ. Acacia, of prunes, stozare, of each ʒ.i. of frankensence, of Wallicke, of each ʒ.ii. of Lauender gentle ʒ.i. a halfe, mingle it with ỳ ioyce of Toppes of Brambles, of Ribwozt, make pills and giue the patient fiue or seauen, it hath wonderfull effects withall.

One knot of Wollen rot giuen to drinke, doth binde the lowsenesse of the belly.

Dioscor. The rote of fiue leaued grasse is verie profitable against the flure of the belly.

Let the patient receiue from vnder a close stole or such lyke, the smoak of a burning yron hot, quenched in vineger.

Item, fine cakes fried with lard & ware, and so eaten, doe greatly binde the belly.

Giue to the Patient Wine with a soft egge and Salt, to drinke fasting, and let him tarrie fasting a good while after, & on the morowe giue him the second time likewise, and he shall be healed.

Item,

Item, milke sodden with mirt Staphisagre, and dronke, is a sure tryed medicine.

Beanes sodden in vineger and eaten, be a singular remedie for those which haue the laske.

Almonds binde the loseneſſe of the belly.

Make little pies of the substance of Colewoorts stampt, and well wrong, & of Cheese broken in peeces, stamped and dissolued in water, and well wrong, and of hogs liuer, and whites of egges, first sodden and molten, sheepes tallow, & white ware, let them be laide in a furnace, or fried in a pan, and let him eate them to his breakfast, it bindeth mightely.

Culuer doung stampt and vsed for a plaister with strong vineger, and applied to the nauell, bindeth incontinent all flure of the belly.

The doung of a Camell dried & dronke is of the same operation.

Of the Colicke and paine called Iliaca.

The Causes.

The

The Colicke commeth of grose and slimie humours, or of winde contained in the gut colone, and Iliaca, is engendered of rawe and corrupt meates specially fat, and by drinking colde drinke after great heate.

The signes.

Gripings and paine in the vtter parte of the bellie, with restriction thereof, & belking, and loathing of meate do signifie the Colicke, and Iliaca is when the paines & swelling is in the small guts with belching and murmuring in the belly.

Remedies. Cap. xxviii.

DUng of beasts that are kept vp in stables verye ranke, euen from the place where they pisse, dried & layde to the griefe with frying Oyle, doeth appease the griefe wonderfully.

Wolues doung bound to the thighes, or to the bone aboue the priute members, taketh away the griefe incontinent.

Make a pouder of Wolues turd, dogs beard, Culuer doung, and quicke lime, and mingle with molten Pitch, & suet melted, lay it to hot, it is very good.

Make a bath, wherein put all the sundrie

drie twodes as may be found, the same resolueth windinesse and slimye humours. This haue I proued.

Giue Treakle in warme wine, wherin dissolue cloues. Galen.

Seeth the flesh of an olde Cocke or an hen, with a good deale of Salt, and giue the broth thereof vnto the patient at euen and at none.

The hearbe called Seaholme beeing stampt together with the roote, and dronke with hunnie and water, allwageth the Colicke.

The asshes of the braunches of Colewort burnt, mixt with stale Grease, & vsed for a plaister, taketh awaye the ach of the belly, the sides, and the reines, for it dryeth and wasteth mightely. Macer.

Seech olde Butter and strong vineger, and seeth of them equall portions till they be thicke, afterward dip therin moist woll, and apply to thy belly, and change it as often as it coleth, it is good in a hard and vntollerable colike. Galen.

Peritorie dronke with Wine, or vsed in a plaister, or after the manner of fomentation, taketh away the paine of the Colike.

Culuer

Culuer doung braide finely and dronk with wine, and vsed for a plaister, is aboue all for the Colike.

Item, take a hot sheeps turd with Goates tallowe stampt wel, and put thereon pitch all to beaten in fine pouder and well mingled together, applie it warme as a Cerote, it hath without doubt wonderfull efficacie.

The doung of a Wolfe, if it bée newly made, and so applyed, there is nothing better then it for to heale the Colicke, if it be stale, dissolue it in olde Wine.

Horehound stampt and sodden in Oile Oliue, and applyed to the griefe, doth asswage the paine wonderfully.

Sixtus. A young whelpe not nine dayes olde, killed, & cleane ordered, healeth the griefe or paine in the guts for euer.

Dioscor. The rinde of ỹ Pine apple trée sodden with Wine, and the same Wine dronke, doth mightelie take awaie the wringing of the bellie.

The rot of Affodill dronke with wine, taketh awaie the paines of the sides.

Take of Armoniacke ʒ.i. and drinke the same, it slayeth the gripings of the bellye, by diminishing rawe humours.

The

The asshes of Scorpions giuen drinke, is verie good. Auicen.

Harts horne burnt and giuen in drinke, taketh awaie the Colike incontinent.

The pouder of the bowells of a wolfe, is of great efficacie to heale those that bee pained with the Colyke.

The doung of a wolfe giuen to drinke, helpeth him that hath the Colike straight waies.

The rot of a Lillie giuen to drinke in the decoction of Horehound, appeaseth the Colike. It hath bene proued.

Giue the patient Garlike with a lyttle bread, for it breaketh windinesse more then all other medicines, and ingendereth no thirst, and therefore it is verie good in this cause.

Giue Treakle vnto the patient with things that induce slæpe, they all wage quickly the griefe. Galen.

Make a suppositorie of Castoreum and Opium, it is verie good to all wage the paine of the eares, eies, and of the ague.

March Mallowes sodden in water, heale the paine in the bowelles within three dayes. We haue proued it. And also Dioscorides.

The

Dioscor. The pouder of Coral drunk with warme water, doth appease the griefe of the stomacke and of the belly.

Water of the decoction of holy hocke, taking the smoake thereof from beneath, thrise a daie, healeth the paine of the belly.

Auicen. Heate the ioyce of Plantine and put it into a close stoole, sit theron and receiue the ayre thereof vpward, it taketh awaie the paine of the belly incontinent.

Mingle the ioyce of Mintes, or of the leaues of Christs thorne called Rhammis, with eight cornes of Pepper, and a little hunnie, and giue the patient to drinke, the effect thereof is wonderfull.

Galen. Take the flower of Line seede, and of Barly, seeth them with oile of Cammomel, and lay it to the nauell hot.

Make a plaister of the bigger dock leaues and of Mallow leaues sodden in water, & stampe it, it is wonderfull good.

Hydroleon & Allegant dronke is wonderfull good also.

Hydroleon is made of two parts of water, and the third of Dyle sodden together, to the consumption of the water.

Isaac. Take an olde Cocke filled with Dke fearne, or walfearne, and saffron seed of the

East

Caſt part, and wilde Colewoꝛts, let them all ſeeth together till the fleſh fall from the bones, the decoction is verie wholeſome foꝛ thoſe that bee pained with the Colicke. Auicen.

Vſe Rue ſod in Oyle and Butter, in foꝛme of a cliſter, it taketh awaie ẏ paine incontinent.

The roote of Toꝛmentill ſtampt and dꝛonke, taketh awaie the pinchings and paines of the bellie.

Take of Bay leaues, of Rue, Ana ʒ.ii. of Comin one part, heate it vpon the fire in a frying pan, & applie it to the place where the griefe is, it healeth mightelie and diſſolueth windineſſe, and taketh awaie the paine. Galen.

Siler mountaine and Comyn, ſod in Wine, and laide to the ſtomacke, is of the ſame operation.

The ſcraping of a Hartes hoꝛne giuen vnto him that is ſicke of the Colicke, with water and hunnie being ſod together, and vſed nine dayes, healeth the Colicke perfectlie.

For the Wormes in the Bellie.

The Cauſes.

I. Fleame

Fleame putrified in the stomacke or bowells.

The signes.

Great paines in the bellie, with much desire of meate.

Remedies. Chap. xxix.

TO kill wormes, giue vnto the patient fasting cleane milke to drinke three or foure dayes together, the fift day giue him garlike stãpt with wine vineger to drink.

Make a plaister of the peach leaues or lẽke blades, with vineger, binde it to the stomacke of the patient, and let him sit in his warme bed, the wormes will not abide the bitternesse thereof.

Dioscor. The seede of Coleworts dronke, killeth all the wormes of the belly.

Smallage seede dronke, killeth the wormes, and is mightie in operation.

Auicen. Ribwort stampt and bound to the nauell as a plaister, especially dronke with vineger, of his owne propertie killeth the wormes.

Seeth the rindes of Pomgranates, and the roote of an ash in Wine, and drinke the same wine fasting, it slaieth the wormes wonderfully.

The

The ioyce of Basyll or Myntes mingled with Goates milke, killeth wormes. Galen.

If the nauell bee anointed with bitter Almondes, and the Oyle of Peache kirnelles, it mightelye destroyeth the wormes.

The scraping of an harts horne dronke killeth wormes. Dioscor.

If the fundament be deeplye anointed within and without, with milke and hunnie mingled together, or else if silke being dipt therein, bee vsed as a suppositorie, the wormes will descend into the fowle place incontinent.

If the wormes hurt the mouth of the stomack, put hunnie combs into thy mouth fasting, they will drawe vnto the hunnie, and so voyde by the mouth. It hath bene proued.

Agarike giuen fasting to the patient, killeth all the wormes.

Sumach dissolued in water & dronke, is wonderfull against wormes. Auicen.

Purslane seede in good quantitie dronke, killeth the wormes.

Acacia dronke in water of the decoction of Pomegranates, or seede in vineger

killeth them.

Galen. The decoction of grēne Mirrh dronke doth slay the wormes meruailously.

Pills made of Galbanum and Sugercandie stampt together, & giuen to the patient, doe greatly helpe.

Take of the ioyce of Mint, ribwort, of Orpin, of Singrene, of Peach leaues, strōg vineger, and an Orc gall, Oile of Peaches, flowers of Lupines, smallage sæde, of each lyke quantitie, make an oyntment and anoint the nauell and thereabout, and they shall all die.

Læke sædes kill the wormes, also raddish mixt with water and hunnie.

For the Hemorrhoydes.

The Causes.

Much melancholike bloud conteined in the liuer.

The Signes.

The veines in the fundament breaking forth and blæding.

Remedies. Chap. xxx.

Parow

YArow dronke restraineth the flure of the hemorroides, and all wageth the paine of them that flow not, being dronke, or in forme of a plaister. Galen.

Make a bath of Mollen sod in Wine, vsed in a plaister healeth.

Item, the leaues of Henbane, and Purslane, the yolke of a roasted egge, the pith of bread, Dyle of Roses, mingled together, and made in a plaister, applie them to the griefe, the same incontinent healeth.

If the hemorroydes flowe ouer-much, make a suppositorie of Ceruse alone, or of Ipoquistidos, or else mirt burnt Lead, Ceruse, Ipoquistidos, and Acasia, with Pitch called Collofonia, and order them as a suppositorie.

Against the paine of the Hemorrhoides make a plaister of Ceruse, of burnt Lead, the yolkes of roasted egges, Dyle of Roses, mingled together, put therevnto Sumach, it healeth all the Hemorrhoides, and all vlcers about the fundament.

Anise sæde burnt & laide vnto the griefe with hunnie, healeth the hemorrhoides.

The dust of rustie yron, or the scales of yron mingled with the ioyce Mollen, is verie good.

Galen. Dippe olde silke in the water of the decoction of Dill, and afterward drie it, and therewith wipe the hemorrhoide, & make a suppository of the same.

Dioſco. A plaister of Rosemarie leaues, healeth the hemorrhoides.

Comon clay restraineth the flure of the hemorrhoides.

Asshes of Egge-shelles that Chickens were hatched in, giuen with white Wine fasting, heale the hemorrhoides incontinent.

Against the hemorrhoides beeing swollen and not running, seeth Horehound in water, wine, & salt, put into a close stoole, sit ouer the same to take the aire therof vpward beeing hot, and lay the hearbe thereto for a plaister.

Peter. If the hemorrhoides be much hanging and painefull, make a plaister of lynnen cloth and hard Pitch, and vpon the plaister cast pouder of Smallage rot and mastick, apply it to the griefe, it helpeth incontinent.

Mingle Antimonium with the ioyce of Mollen, wet silke therein, and applie it to the hemorrhoides, it healeth the Hemorrhoides.

The

The ponder of Agaricke mingled with the ioyce of Sowbread and warme Dyle, is verie good.

The haires of an Hare made in ponder, and cast vpon the Hemorrhoides, doth incontinent restraine their bleeding.

The yolke of a roasted egge mixt with Dyle of Roses, and laide to the griefe in forme of a plaister, healeth the paine of the Hemorrhoide.

Against desire to the stoole without anie siege.

The Causes.

A pricking humour, or drie doung in the small guts.

The Signes.

Great desire to the stoole without auoiding of any thing at all.

Remedies. Chap. xxxi.

STampe Rue first sodden, & vse it for a plaister, it healeth verie well. Dioscor

Seeth Mollen and stampe it, and make a fume thereof, or vse the hearbe for a plaister, it healeth also.

A fumigation made of Terebenthine cast on the coles, healeth.

Seeth the rinde of a Pomgranate, and the roote of an ash in swéete Wine, and giue the same Wine vnto the patient to drinke, it is verie good.

Take of white frankensence ʒ.i. of Ameos ʒ.i. of Opij. ʒ. and a halfe, of Saffron, ʒ x. mingle them with hunnie and make a suppositorie, for this is verie good.

Put Comyn, Anise, Dill, and Gréke Pitch, vpon the hot coles, and when it burneth let the patient receiue the smoake thereof closely from beneath.

Dip olde Silke in the decoction of Dill, and afterward drie the silke, let the patient wipe his fundament therewith.

A fumigation made of Sarcocoll vppon hot coales, healeth the patient of this disease.

Plater. Anoint the raines and all parts downward to the end of the back bone with hunnie, and sprinkle thereon pouder of Gréke pitch, and of towne cresses, and the séede of Penny-royall, Hysope, and Dragan, and let it be bound with a rowlar.

Peritorie made in a plaister healeth the harde siege and the swelling of the funda-

fundament.

Against chines and ruptions in the fundament.

The Causes.

Sharpe humours, or going much in cold winde. Galen.

The signes be euident inough.

Remedies. Cap. xxxii.

A Proued medicine against Hemorroids and attritions in the fundament, take of Plantaine three handfuls of yarow, and Fenell, white Mintes, of each foure handfulls, stampe them and presse out the ioyce thereof, and put thereto eight graines of Pepper, and drinke it fasting, renue the drinke as nede shall bee, till nine dayes bee past.

Seeth Cinkfoyle in Goates milke, and drinke it three daies, it is good if the figge bleede.

Mingle two yolkes of Egges with oile of Roses and white Wine, and distill it vpon the griefe through a quill, it helpeth mightely, and that incontinent, for it hath bene proued.

Comyn eaten maketh the hemorrhoids to flowe.

Cast Brimstone beaten into pouder vpon coales, & incontinent vpon the smoake let there be cast in an hearbe called Blinde nettle, and let the smoake thereof bee receiued vpward closelie, and doe so thrise, it taketh awaie the griefe incontinent, and so after it dryeth vp the Hemorrhoydes. It hath beene proued, for I my selfe haue tried it.

Take and stampe the stalkes of Rue, and the fresh ordur of a man together, and blend them with the yolke of an egge, and make a plaister, it is verie good.

Galen. Hereunto take Sage, Rue, Frankensence, Mare, Oyle, and Goats milke, mingle them together, and anoint the place.

Marygoldes put to the fundament, doe lightly heale the figges and hemorrhoides.

For the Hemorrhoides that appeare hanging in the fundament, mingle the doung of a Colt, French Sope, the stalkes of Mollen together, and put it into the fundament the third daie, thou shalt finde thy selfe whole thereby.

The pouder of Mollen mixt with the iuyce of Horehound, breaketh the swelling hemor-

hemorrhoides, of the same operation is the rote of holewort plaistered with Dragan.

Of the comming foorth of the fundament.

The Causes.

Resolution or imbecilitie of the Muscles, which be about the fundament, not being able to drawe in the gut.

The signes be manifest.

Remedies. Chap. xxxiii.

HEate Aposcolicon against the fire, and touch the fundament therewith, it shal goe in againe incontinent, doe this three or foure times as it shall come out, and afterward let the patient bath himself in the water of Perritorie, and Figge leaues, and Peare tree leaues, or onelie Perritorie.

The leaues of Rosemarie applyed in forme of a plaister, take away the swelling of the fundament.

Item, make a fume of Greeke Pitch, cast vpon the hot coles. It hath bene proued.

Also cast vpon the fundament ponder of harts horne burnt, it is good.

This

Rogertus. This is a suer experiment aboue all, make fumes closely beneth, with ỹ warme ioyce of Garlike, being clære, & afterward lette it be sharpened with the pouder of a Hartes horne burnt, and Pytche burnte, with Frankensence and Mastick, it is verie good, not onely for the going forth of the foundament, but also againste the going of the matrix.

Galen. Make a warme suppositorie of Wolle that is moyst & dipt in the ioyce of Lækes without the blades, and when it is drye, renewe it againe, thrée or foure times, it is a sure remedie for thole whose fundament commeth forth, or elfe put the water of the decoction of white frankensence alone into the fundament.

Of the oppilation of the Lyuer.

The Causes.

An Apostume, or grosse humors therein conteined.

The signes.

To be euill coloured in the face, & great paines in the right side.

IF thou wilt open the stopping of the Liuer, anoint the place against the Liuer, with this oyntment, take comon Oyle, Butter, Gose grese, Hens grese, and Hedghogges grese, and mingle them to gether and let them be meltid, but firste let them boile in a potte mingled with the sæde of gromel & Saxifrage, of eche like much, of Fenel, of Carowes, of Sauerie, of Calament Ana.ʒ.ℰ a halfe, of Fenel rotes, Parcely.ʒ.i. straine these same & vse them, and after thou haste anointed the place, apply thereunto a plaister of Mare, Pitch & Butter lyke much, then cast vpon the griefe this pouder.

Take of Sage dryed, of Sauerie, of Anise, of Fenel, Goates doung, of all lyke much, let them be mingled, & make a pouder thereof, afterward giue a little quantitie of Sene, and a Agaricke, with Vermilion, it is very good against the stopping of the Liuer, and healeth them that haue the Dropsie of a colde cause.

Such a like drinke as this dothe verie wel open the stoppings in the Liuer of a hote cause.

Take of Hartes tongue, of Ribwort, of Betonie, of Litarge, and as much water as

shal

shall suffice, let the same boyle therein sufficiently, and straine them, and let the straining thereof be dronke early in the morning with Endiue stampt, and mixt with Oyle of Violets and vineger.

Dioscor. Ribwort sodde, healeth those that haue the dropsie.

Of the hydropsie.

The Causes.

Water conteined betwixt the bowells and the thin skinne that goeth about them and it commeth of coldnesse in the liuer.

The Signes.

Swelling in the belly, euill coulour and loathing of meate.

Remedies. Chap. xxxv.

THE hydropsie that is engendred of a hot cause, wherein it is not much confirmed, is easily healed with often eating of Endiue, & drinking of the decoction of the same. This haue I proued.

A plaister made of both the Plantaines applied against the liuer with vineger and barlie meale is much worth among all hot things

things, and immoderate exercise, also make an ointment of the Dyle of all sortes of Sanders, and Roses, and of the séede of Plantaine, and vse it in such lyke electuaries: Take of all sortes of Sanders, Ana ʒ.i. and a halfe of Basyll, of Cubebes. ʒ.i. of the foure colde sædes, which be Melons, citrons, Cucumber, and gourds, of each ʒ.i. and a halfe of Endiue, of Purslane, Ana, a pound, let it bée made with the decoction of Endiue, vse it euerie morning if the substance of the liuer be not all readie, dissolued, without doubt it shal shortly be cleane and healthfull.

Fill a pot almost full to the brinke with the ioyce of Plantaine, and binde about the pot a linnen cloth, and vppon the cloth put ashes, and let it séech so vppon the fire vnto ẏ halfe, & giue therof euerie morning to those that be sicke of the splene, & that are infected with the dropsie. It is a principall remedie. Cost.

Goates bloud heate on the fire, and giuen to drinke, doeth perfectly heale those which haue the dropsie. Kic.

Wine of the decoction of wilde Cucumber roots, quickly healeth those who haue ẏ dropsie ingendred in them of a colde cause. Dioscor.

Single

Kle. Mingle of the pouder of Ore doung. di vn. of branke brsin. iiii. vn. three raw egges a pound of Brimstone, and make a plaister thereof, & with the same plaister, thou shalt heale those that be sicke of the goute, of the Dropsie and of such lyke.

Giue vnto him that is diseased with the dropsie, the ioyce of Brionie with Honnie, it shal heale him with out daunger.

Water of the decoction of the said Brionie, healeth the Dropsie.

The rote of an Elder sod and dronk, giueth perfect remedie vnto the Dropsie.

Wyne of the decoction of Cucumers rote being dronke, purgeth the swelling from those that haue the Dropsie.

Mustard seede dronk, or the wine of the decoction thereof, dothe lightly heale the Dropsie, by drining vp the humour and taking away the heate of the Liuer.

The kernels of Peres stampt & dronke with Honey, taketh away the griefe of the Liuer.

Water or Wyne of the decoction of Walwort, if it be dronke, is a present remedie for those that haue the Dropsie.

Wyne that Isope hath bene sodden in, being dronke, burneth the Hidropical humors,

mors so that it cannot ingender againe.

Water of the decoction of stauesacre being dronke, doth greatly heale the dropsie, it hath bene prouid.

Goates pisse healeth the Dropsy. Auicen.

If those that haue the Dropsy be anointed with comon durt that is founde in the carte waies, or vpon the cartes, they shalbe whole.

A certaine man healed the colde Dropsie, by giuing euerie morning a sponefull of a black Goates pisse, or of a black shepe, in the water of the decoction of spicknard. Gilbert.

A mans owne vrine being dronk, is very good.

The fat of a Delphin melted and dronk with wyne healeth the sicke man of the Dropsie. Plini.

The pouder of the stone Magnes dronk with Milke, resolueth the Dropsie. Dioscor.

Hares pisse dronke, healeth the Dropsie, for if the pacient drinke two sponefulls thereof, it will perfectly heale him.

For them that be Splenetike.

The Causes.

Great abundance of bloud or choler in the Splene.

The signes.

Swelling and great paines in the left syde.

Remedies. Cap. xxxvi.

Galen. VVyne wherin the rynd of Alhe hath ben sodden dronk fasting, is a most certaine remedie for those which be sick in the Splene, as saith Constantine, and after the vse hereof, three dayes space, vse to annoint the splene with Dialtea and oyle of Bayes, the space of vii. dayes, & after make a plaister of Goates dounge baked with strong vineger, and let it be often renolued till the pacient be whole.

Dioſc. Hartes tonge dronke with wine. xxx. dayes dothe drye vp the splene and diminisheth it.

Wyne of the decoction of the rinde of a willow tree, mollifieth the swelling & hardnes of the Splene.

Dioſcor. Egrymonie taken with meate, wasteth the Splene.

Kie. The leaues of a willow tree stãpt with a little Salte, and applyed vnto the splene, appeaſe the ache and griefe thereof.

Dioſcor. Stampe Iuye leaues sodde in vineger, & make a plaister, for it wasteth the splene.

Kye. The rinde of a Sallow tree sodde with water

water and Honny, and geuen to the paciẽt to drink, loseth & molifieth the splene.

Seth the rote of an elder in water vn- Dioscor.
to the third parte thereof, it wonderfully helpeth the splene.

The rote of a docke sodde in strong vi- Macer.
neger, and stampte, and applied vnto the Splene in forme of a plaister, doth vtterly take away the swelling of the splene.

The leaues of a Docke, sod in vineger Dios.
and plastered vpon the splene, lose the swelling thereof.

A plaster of Goates dounge mingled Gilbert.
with the pouder of Horehound leaues, and Rue, and Elder, and the ashes of the stalke of a Hyne, with wine, and a little vineger, is of great efficacie to dissolue the hardnes of the splene.

The pouder of a Fore dryed vppon Sixtus.
the hotte coles, if it be giuen in drink, doth vtterly wast the splene.

Seth the twigges of a Willow in wa- ter, and giue the same water vnto the pa- cient to drinke, it vtterly consumeth the Splene.

Goates dunge loseth the stoppings and Dios.
all hardenesse of the splene or of the stone.

Pennyall sodde with salte and applied

to the greſe, loſeth ill humors of the ſplene, and takith away the ſwelling.

Corall ſtampt and dronke with water, dryeth vp the Splene.

Raw Colewarts eaten with vineger, is a helpe for the Splene.

Galen. Againſt the ſtopping of the Splene, the rote of hartes tongue, is verie good made to pouder, and put in wyne, & at the wane of the Mone the ſaide wine is to be giuen to the pacient to drinke.

Graſſe ſod & bound to the griefe, bringeth great helpe to the Splene.

Dioſcor. The leaues of Tamariſcus ſod in Vineger, and ſtampt, applied vnto the Splene are very good.

Take a dry cowtord, the ioyce of a Nettle, oyle of egges and of brymſtone, make a plaſter thereof, it is very good for thoſe that be diſeaſed with the paine in the Splene, the falling Euill, and Dropſie, for it is a precious medicine.

Binde the Splene of a Dogge to the Splene of the pacient, & it ſhall heale him.

For the Yelow Iaundes.

The Cauſes.

An opilacion in the gaul or ſplene, with great

great heate in the liuer, or debilitie of attraction of the milt.

The Signes.

Wan and yeolow coulour of the skin and white of the eyes, with some griefe in the splene or liuer.

Remedies. Cap. xxxvii.

This is a good experiment to heale the Jaundies, take the scraping of Iuorie, of the ioyce of Liuerwort, of Saffron, as much as shall seeme to bee sufficient, of French Sope, to the quantitie of a Chesse nut, and binde them all in the corner of a Cloth, and swinge them vp and downe in the water till the vertue of all the sayde things bee in the water, and giue the same to the patient to drinke. This is wonderfull good. Gilbert.

The vrine of the patient dronke with the ioyce of Horehound healeth the Jaundies.

The scraping of Iuorie with the water wherin it was washed, doth mightely hele.

A certaine olde woman healed men which were almost full of the dropsie, with ỹ ioyce of plantine sodden to halfe, it might also be made in a sirop.

Dioscor. Make a bath of the water of the decoction of Gladin, and of the root of Ciclanim, or stampe them and drinke it with water, it healeth the Jandise if the pores be open, that the patient may sweate, for in the sweate thou shalt perceiue cholar to proceede.

Saffron dissolued in water and dronke healeth incontinent.

The ioyce of Camomill giuen to drink vnto the patient diseased with the Jaundise or feauer with warme water, is a present remedie.

Dioscor. The ioyce of Mozell dronke is a helpe therefore.

The doung of wilde Goates beaten to pouder, and dronk three daies, healeth those that haue the Jaundise.

Of the stone in the raines of the bladder.

The Causes.

Great heate, drying vp grose and putrified humours, contained in either of them.

The signes.

Grauell

Grauell in the vrine, with great paines in the diseased place.

Remedies. Chap. xxxviii.

TAke of Cloues, of Iua non muskata, or Bettles, of Galengale, of dried Grasshoppers, of Gromell, of long Pepper, of Saxfrage, of the ashes of a Scorpion, of Goats bloud dryed, of the stones of a man, of each ʒ.ii. make pouder thereof, and giue it to the sicke, (bæing in a bath made of the decoction of Bochers brome, Sperage, Smallage, Fenell) with white Wine, wherin great Galingale, and English Galangale, and the rote of Raddish heue ben sodden. This is wonderfull good.

Item, take Goates bloud, the ashes of a Scorpion, the pouder of Grashoppers, of Spodium, of Spiknard, of the bloud and haires of an Hare, of Galingale, Dragons bloud, of Gromell, make pouder thereof, and mingle it with the siroppe of Gromell and Saxfrage, and giue it to the patient in the morning, that hæ may slæpe vpon it, it helpeth verie much.

Sæth all those simples that breake the stone, put them together in a gourd that is

olue, and stop it incontinent with the patients yard, so the whole ayre thereof may enter through the hole of the yard, and let him vse the same oft times a good while after the same manner, for it breaketh the stone, enlargeth the wayes, loseth the humours of the bladder, and consumeth, dryeth, and also expelleth the stone, in especialle if many flies called Cimices be sodden, afterward make a plaister of the dregges, and applie it to the yarde, and to the bone aboue the yard.

Dioscor. Item, put the pouder of the wormes called Cimices, in the conduit of the yard, they performe a singular remedie.

Const. Item, if the yard be anointed ouer with Fore bloud, the stone will breake incontinent, for put a stone into the bloud of a Fore, and it will breake in three daies.

Item, nine Iuie berries giuen with warme wine to drinke, purgeth the stone, & prouoketh vrine mightely.

Burne hares bloud and the whole skin of an Hare, in a new pot well closed, and of the same asshes giue the patient a spoonful in warme wine in a bath, and fasting, it breaketh and driueth out the stone.

Item, the stone of a man giuen in drinke

vnto

vnto the patient fasting, breaketh the stone and bringeth it out mightely with his vrine.

Before all things the patient must bee purged, and nourished with such things as open the pipes and veines, & cleane slimie humours, or else al the medicines that shal be giuen, will little auaile him.

In the head of a great Tode there is a stone, which being stampt and giuen to the patient to drinke in warme wine, maketh him to pisse the stone out incontinent, but if the stone be too hard & too great, take the pouder of Snailes, for it is a good experiment.

Egge shells dryed and beaten to pouder, and giuen to drinke, breaketh the stone. It hath bene proued.

Take a good deale of Mugwort, stampe it, and wring out the ioyce thereof, drinke a good draught thereof euerie daie, to the quantitie of halfe a cup full, it breaketh the stone wonderfully, and causeth the grauell to issue forth. It hath bene proued.

Item, if the stone will not be broken by no meanes, put in a spout of Brasse softly through the hole of the yard, til it touch the stone, then pinch it til thou turne the stone Gerard.

out of his place, and it be setled in some other place of the bladder, that it may remaine fortie yeares without daunger.

Diascor. The gumme of Cheries doth mightely breake the stone and lose the grauell.

Kye. Item, the hearbe and rote of Seaholme sodden and dronke with wine and hunny, early in the bed, healeth the stone if it bee vsed fiftéene dayes.

Galen. Stampe Goates bloud, the liuer, lightes, raines, yard, bowells, & stones all together, make a pudding thereof in the great gut of the same Goate, séeth it and giue it to the patient to eate, and thou shalt sée wonderfull operation thereby, in taking away the stone.

Dioscor. Betonie giuen to the patient to drinke with wine, hunnie, and pepper, mingled together, take awaie the paine of the raines, and expelleth the stone of the raines and bladder.

Galen. If thou doubt whether the stone be in the bladder, make a plaister of the hearbe that is called Chickwæde sod in water and bound to the yard and to the bone aboue ỹ yard, and if the griefe increase, it is in the bladder, if it do not increase, it is not there, but in the raines.

The gum of a Damasin trée breaketh the stone, and causeth it to issue.

The rinde and berries of a Bay trée dronke breaketh the stone.

Goats pisse dronke expelleth and breaketh the stone.

Ameos, or in the stéd thereof the séede of charuil, loseth the difficultie of making water, and driueth forth the stone broken. Auicen.

Item, the asshes of Grashoppers giuen with the strop of Spiknard, is of wonderfull operation. Rasis.

Séeth seauen heads of Garlike in water a good while, and giue the same water vnto the patient three daies. It is a proued medicine against the stone. Peter

Take two or three young Leuerets, drowne them in vineger, that they dye there, and afterwarde boile them in a pot well closed without anie thing elle, and giue the asshes thereof to him that hath the stone, it breaketh the stone.

Goats bloud and Gose bloud mingled with vineger, and sod together with a slow fire, doth mollifie the stone.

The leaues of Enuala Campana sodde in Wine and vsed for a plaister, is a great helpe to them that be frantike through the Macer.

paine

paine of the stone.

Cerian. Item, English Galingale stampt and sod with Oyle, and plaistered warme vpon the bone aboue the yard, prouoketh vrine without doubt.

Fore bloud fresh dronke breaketh the stone, for it is knowen that if a stone bee put into it, it will breake.

The pouder of a hare burnt quicke in a new pot, and the pouder of a Harts horne, if it be taken, is greatly to be commended, for it breaketh the stone.

A Fore eaten, and the suet thereof anointed on the patient, is a great helpe.

Auicen. A speciall remedie after Auicen, is a Wagtaile.

Gilbert. Make pouder of Grashoppers, taking awaie the feete, head, and wings, mingle it with Gilloflowers, and Sixfrage made also in pouder.

The stone of a man, the stone in a spunge the stone that is found in the bladder of an Hogge be very good.

Oile wherein Beetles & Paper wormes be sodden, anointed or put into the hollownesse of the yarde with a spout, is verie good.

Galen. Stampe the rootes of Oliue, Comyn, and Thidols,

Chidols, then seeth them in Oile, and apply them hot vpon the share, it moueth him to pisse incontinent.

Stampe Peritonie, and apply it warme vnto the place, it is of wonderfull effect. Gerard.

The bloud of an olde Goate made to pouder, and mixt with the decoction of Spiknard and Cynamon, and drie Grashoppers, beaten to pouder, and giuen to drink, causeth the stone to gush out wonderfully.

The feete of a Cocke giuen the patient to eate, are very good, but not the rest of the flesh.

To cause the stone to breake and issue forth, make ten or more roules of Raddishes rootes, put them in white Wine all a whole night, in the morning drinke ỹ wine fasting, vse it euerie day till the stone go from thée.

The raines, doung, bloud, asshes, and hayres of a Hare breake the stone. Rye.

Of the Strangurie.

The Causes.

Vlcers in the bladder, or an Apostume in the liuer or raines, which cause ỹ vrine to be sharpe and pricking.

The

The Signes.

The vrine euer dropping at the yarde with great desire to pisse.

Remedies. Chap. xxxix.

Auicen. Oxe doung mixt with hunnie, & warme, applyed to the bone aboue the yard, is very good.

Item, three flies called Cantharides (their heads and wings taken awaie) mixt with Goates milke & dronke, doe loose the strangurion.

Paper wormes stampt with Oyle, and with the fat of a hedghog anoint the yarde and the place thereabout therewithall, it prouoketh vrine mightely.

Water of the decoction of Galingale prouoketh vrine.

Make a plaister of hennes grease, Goose grease, and the grease of an hedgehog of the seede of Gromell, and Saxfrage and Goats bloud.

Applie Galbanum vppon the belly vnder ẏ nauill, it causeth the patient to make vrine incontinent.

Pills made of Rie meale, and applyed vpon the yard (it being anointed with vnguentem, Populeon) healeth lightly.

There

There is nothing that prouoketh vrine more mightely then a raddish rote. Dioscor.

Item, the rot of a docke sod with wine and Oyle, and plaistred aboue the yarde, prouoketh vrine in great quantitie.

The pouder of the berries of Vrionie doth greatly heale the strangurion.

The rind of a hasill nut tree or ỹ leaues, helpe greatly the strangurion. Isaac.

The leaues of Plantaine which grow neere the rote, being dronke, healeth all difficulties of the bladder. Dioscor.

Raddish rote sod in white wine, and a little pouder made of hares haires mingled thereto, causeth the patient to make water incontinent. It hath bene proued.

Warme egges applyed aboue the yard, heale the griefe of the bladder and raynes wonderfull.

Item, filberts stampt and dronke with water or wine, heale the paines of the bladder and raines.

Of the vlcers or pustules in the yarde.

The Causes.

Sharpe and bitter humours.

The signes be manifest.

Reme-

Remedies. Chap. xl.

Macer. WAsh thy yard often with Wine of the decoction of Sage.

The asshes of a drie gourd healeth quickly the rotten vlcers of the yard.

Dioſc. Item, a fomentation made with Wine of the decoction of Oliue leaues, it is verie good.

Conſt. If it be ſwelled about the yard, take dry figges, & flower of wheate, mingle it with Oyle, and apply it to the yard.

The ioyce of Plantine ſodden and put into the hollownes of the yard, healeth vlcers thereof.

Litarge diſſolued with Oyle of Roſes, is verie good.

Cirean.

Diaſcor. Sœth the milke of an Aſſe, or of a Goate with the ioyce of Plantine, it healeth if it be dronke, the vlcers of the raines bladder, and yard. Iſaac ſpeaketh onelye of the verie milke.

Of them that cannot holde their water.

The cauſes.

The weakneſſe of the retraction and great ſtrength of the attractiõ in ꝯ reines.

The

The signes:

Great thirst, and inuoluntarie making of water.

Remedies. Cap. xli.

AGainst this disease giue the pacient the blader of a Goate, or of a blacke Shepe, or else of a Bull made to pouder, giue it him to drinke with vineger & water, when he goeth to bed. Const.

Giue him for thrée dayes at the wane of the Mone, the bladder of a fresh water fish. Dioscor.

The brayne of a Hare giuen in wyne to drinke, causeth the pacient to with-hold his vrine.

Filberdes rosted are wolesome against the distillacion of vrine.

Stampe to pouder a drye bladder of a sowe Pigge, giue it in drinke, for it is very good and wholesome. Galen.

Item, Gallingale with-holdeth the flowing of the vrine, ingendered of the colones of the reignes and bladder. Const.

Item, the bladder of a Boare rosted, restraineth the incontinencie of the vryne.

The lightes of a Kyd eaten and bound vnder the nauill, with-holdith the distillacion of the vryne.

Of inflation and swelling of the Codds.

The Causes.

Abundance of hotte or cold humors falling to the Coddes.

The Signes.

Great inflation & swelling in the Cods.

Remedies. Cap.xlii.

Dioſc. Isaac. IF the Coddes be swollen, take Bene flower and temper it with the ioyce of Walwort, and common oyle, binde it vnto the coddes, it loseth the swelling thereof incontinent.

Of the same operation are the ioyces of Elder and walwort.

Kie. Goates dounge dissolued with wyne, taketh away all the swelling of the Cods.

Dioscor. The sæde & leaues of Henbane stampt and bound to the Coddes, take awaye the payne and swelling thereof. This cure is wrought many wayes, first let the place & fundament be mollified with the decoction of Margeram, and afterward the thinges mencioned, before mixt together and made in a plaister, supply ỳ same tyl he be whole

of

of the swelling.

An other forme of plaister is this, take of Marciaton, Mare, Pitche, ship Rosin, & Terebentine, of Frankensence, Mastick, Dragons blood, Bole armonike new, of eche lyke quantitie: after that let him vse such a lyke strupe as this following xx. or xl. dayes.

Take of Veruen, Stichworte, Calament, wilde Margeram, Plantaine, Stare worte, Scabious, and of the rote of rellharow, lette them boyle well together, afterward take Frankensence, Dragons blood, bole Armonicke, Fenegreke of Mastick, of eche lyke much, stampe them and blend them with whites of egges, and put thereinto a good quantitie of the forsayde decoction, and giue it vnto the pacient early and late, so shall he be healed.

Cluer doung, dogges turdes, Goates dounge with the ioyce of Walewort and common Dyle, is much worth.

Of the inflation of the yard.

The causes.

Vaparous wynde therein conteyned or the arteries being very open.

The signes.

Swelling and payne in the yarde.

Remedies. Cap. xliii.

IF the yard do swel, and be greuously pained, mingle ware and Dyle and the ioyce of purslane together, and apply it vnto the yarde, it is a prouid remedie.

Put Betony sodde in Wyne vnto the yarde.

Barly braune, sod in wyne and Hony, and bound vnto the yarde as a plaister, taketh away the ache and swelling thereof.

Dyue leaues stampt with Honey, healeth the Canker in the yard or elsewhere, also lette the place be washed with warme vineger, & dryed with a linnen cloth, sprinkle theron pouder of Gaules, do this thrise a daye, and it shal heale it perfectly in short space.

Gilbert. Item, the ioyce of water lentils anointed vpon the yard, healith the yarde, Cods, stones and raynes, & suppresseth the fleshly luste.

The ioyce of Lentils layde vppon the canker of the yarde killeth the same.

Against great desire to fleshly lust.

The Causes.

Use of hote meates and such as doe encreale much seede.

The

The signes néede not to be declared.

Remedies. Chap. xliiii.

HEmlocks bound to a mans stones, take vtterly away all desire of copulation. Macer.

If Opium, Henbane séede, and Mandrage be mingled with ware and Oyle, in the which they haue sodden, and the members therewith be anointed, and a plaister thereof béeing made, and bound vnto the coddes, it taketh awaie the desire of copulation.

Anoint oftentimes the members with the ioyce of Nightshade, Sengrene, and vineger.

All men and especially Dioscorides saith, that Pepper, Rue, Tutsaine, Calamint, Castoreum, wasteth the séede of generation, (by driuing it vp) of their propertie and strong heate.

Item, let the yard be anointed with oyle, wherin Camphore hath bene resolued, and he shall haue no feruent desire to it. Const.

If a man eate the flowers of a Sallowe or Willowe trée, or of a Popler trée, they will make colde all the heate of carnall lust in him.

Beane flower made in forme of a plaister Dioscor.

and bound vnto the priuie members of a boy, quencheth all concupiſence, & ſuffereth not haires to grow there.

Auicen. Lettuſe ſæde drieth vp the ſæde, & quencheth the deſire of copulation.

Anoint the priuie members with the ioyce of Henbane, and the carnall concupiſence ſhall be quenched thereby.

Againſt an Apoſtume or hard ſwelling in the Matrix.

The Cauſes.

With-holding of the flowes, or paines in child-birth, or of an olde vlcer or inflamation.

The Signes.

Sodaine loſing of ſtrength, paines in the head and necke, hardneſſe and griefe about the ſhare, with holding of vrine.

Remedies. Chap. xlv.

Dioſcor. The ioyce of Lylly ſodden with common Oyle, mollifieth hardneſſe of the matrixe, and openeth the ſame.

A fomentation of the water wherein Mallowes or holy hocke haue bene ſodden in, taketh away the hardneſſe of the Matrixe,

trixe, and openeth the mouth thereof.

Mingle Goose grease with the ioyce of leekes, and anoint the necke of the matrix, it vnbindeth the same drawen together after the issuing of the flowers.

Item, take Cockle, Mirh, white Frankensence, and Saffron, let them all seeth together in wine or water, and if a woman be anointed therewith, it openeth the narrownesse of the matrix, and maketh her apt to conception.

The roote of wallwort sodden, and a fomentation made therof, helpeth all the hardinesse and clausures of the matrixe. Dioscor.

To prouoke the flowers.

The Causes.

Opulations in the matrixe, abundance of grose bloud, or after great enucuation, or fatnesse in the wombe.

The Signes.

Paines in the lower partes of the belly, desire to sleepe in the same, the intemperance of all the bodie, with-holding of water, lacke of digestion, and no great desire to meate,

Remedies. Cap. xlvi.

THE Wine wherein wilde Margerum hath bene sod in, doth prouoke the floures, likewise the hearbe laid to the matrix in a plaister, or the suffumigation of the same.

A suppositorie or pessarie of cotton dipt in Terebentine, doth cleanse the matrixe.

The dregs of Oyle put into the matrix, doth cleanse the same and bring forth a dead child.

The roote of madder made in a pessarie hath no lesse strength.

Wine of the decoction of Calamint or pulyoll dronke, doth quickly prouoke the flowers, but mugmort is much better for the same purpose.

The roote of a Lilly roasted vnder the embers, and stampt with Oyle, being laid to the matrix, doth wonderfully open the same, so doth the séede therof, and also bring forth a dead childe without perill.

Purslane doth vtterly dissolue all swellings in the matrix, whether it bée dronke, emplaistered, or the place be washed with the decoction thereof.

Seath Sage and drinke it, either stamp it

it and lay to the matrixe, for both waies it prouoketh the flowers, and after burthens.

Holewort dronke and laide to the matrixe, cleanseth the matrixe, & taketh awaie the after burthens, after child-birth, neuertheless it is corasiue, and therefore perylous.

The flower of Nigella Romana put to the matrix with hunnie, draweth out all contents with great violence, wherefore it is perillous.

Let the rote of Gladin be made like a pessarie, and anoint the same with Dyle de Bay or common Dyle, then cast thereon pouder of walwort, and put into the matrixe all a night, till it prouoke it to blæde.

It is verie good to make a bath of such hearbes as doe prouoke the flowers, and to wash the members therewith, and to receiue the fume therof standing ouer a close stole, such hearbes be these.

Wild Margerã, Calamint, Sauery, Mint, Mugwort, cinamõ, Cardamomũ z.i. Galingale, Cappares, the rinds of Cassia fistula, & Cassia liguea, Fenel sæd, Sage, Pulioll, afterward make a pessarie or suppositorie of blacke Helebor Nigella, Romana Scamonie, wrapped in a linnen cloth, put that

into the matrixe, and without doubt it wil prouoke the flowers wonderfully.

A pessarie of Cotten dipt in Dile wherin Coloquintida hath bene sodden, is verie effectuous.

The flowers long stopped are brought forth with a bath of the decoction of the hearbe called balme.

A pessarie of linnen cloth full of sod garlike heads stãped with Dyle, is verie good.

Also one cloue of pilled Garlike put into the matrixe, doth open the same.

Bitter Almondes blaunched & stamped put to the matrixe like a pessarie or otherwise, doe drawe forth all filth & corrupt humours conteined in the matrixe, or else where.

Cinamon (hauing great vertue to prouoke vrine) doeth cleanse the after burthen of a woman, & that much better if it bee mingled with Pirh, chickweed roasted vnder the embers, stamped & laid to the matrixe, prouoketh the flowers.

There is no medicine lyke vnto Dyle of Lillyes, if ỹ members be anointed therwith, it healeth all diseases of the matrix.

Pouder of Scamonie cast vpon a pessarie of the rot of Palow, doth bring forth

the

the flowers. This haue I proued.

A bath made of the decoction of Maides haire & Teinwort, doth wonderfully purge the matrixe.

Mugwort stamped and put to the nauell, or the ioyce therof mingled with mirh and made in a pessary, doth prouoke the flowers.

Sauerie dronke or emplaistered to the matrixe, doth cast out a dead child.

A pessarie made of Galbanum doth mightely prouoke flowers.

To stop the flowers.

The Causes.

The veines broken or opened, erosions in the matrixe or losing of a child.

The signes.

Chaunge of coulour, swelling in the feete, and lacke of appetite.

Remedies. Chap. xlvii.

If the flowers will not cease in their natural time, make a pessary of goats doung, & the ioyce of shepherds purse or ribwort of Plantaine, & put into the matrixe.

Yarow

Parowe stamped with the water of the decoction of Ipoquistidos, and the flowers of Pomegranates, stoppeth wonderfullie.

Make a bath of these hearbes, Plantaine, Shepheards purse, wilde Tassil, and the middle rinde of an Oake, and afterwarde vse this Pessarie: Take the pouder of a Harts horne, Ipoquistidos, Acacia, bole Armoniacke, new Plaister, Ware, Talow of a Goate, & of that which remaineth make a plaister to the raines, and share, & it stoppeth flowers on warrantise. Likewise make a bath of the rinde of an Oake, quicken berries, or seruice, and plaister. This is of great efficacie.

As many graines as a womã doth drink of Coriander sæde, so many dayes shall the flowers be stopped.

A Pessarie or pouder of Cerusse of white Lead mingled with pouder of Smallage, doth meruailously stop the floures.

The ioyce of Lækes stoppeth both the flowers and after burthen.

Corall dronke stoppeth the flowers, so doth the asshes of burnt acornes, cast into the mairire drie, can heale all filthy and noisome humours.

Acacia made in a pessarie, is very good

for

for the same. Likewise a great ventose laid to the paps, and kept a whole houre.

Kibwort dronke or made in a pessarie stoppeth all flure of the matrixe. And ther is no medicine comparable vnto this.

The sæde or rote of a water Lyly hath a peculiar vertue.

The water found in an hollowe Oke, is good with raine water for the same. So is the water of Pulioll dronke.

A decoction of Acorne shales doeth mervailously inclose the matrixe, & so doeth a pessarie of Morell.

Saint Johns hearbe dronke, doeth stop vtterly both white & red flure.

Cinabaris, of some men called dragons bloud, hath a mervailous strength to stop the matrixe.

For the Moder.

The Causes.

Much abundance of humours with stopping of the flowers, or the contention, and putrification of sæde in ỹ Matrixe, or great colde in the time of the flowers.

The Signes.

Sadnesse,

Sadnesse, pale coulour, sluggishnesse, weaknesse in the legges and in the féete, desire to slæpe, dotage, losing of all the senses and voyce, with crampes in the legs.

Remedies. Cap. xlviii.

IF a woman be græued with the mother, stampe nettle leaues, & put them to the matrixe, & let her also drinke parsnepséede with wine, for it is verie good, & loseth the suffocations, & cleanseth the séede contained in the matrix.

A pessarie of Dyle of bitter Almondes, doth all wage the griefe vtterly.

This is a principall medicine, let the woman smell to Euphorbium, that shée may nése or blow it to her nosethrills, thẽ shall she drinke Castoreum cloues, & Assafetida.

Also louage, Hisope, Wormwoode and fearne leaues, sod and made in a plaister, & layde from the nauell to the share, do wonderfully helpe the moder.

Séeth Wormewoode and fearne, or eyther by it selfe, and stampe them, for a plaister thereof doth breake the paines of the moder.

A linnen cloth sod in the lie of the asshes of Colewortes, doth take away the ventose of the matrixe.

Triakle, cloues, and Garlike dissolued in strong hot wine, is a present remedis for the mother. This is proued.

Likewise doeth a greate ventose with much fire vpon the share: Also let her receiue stinking and filthie sauours at her mouth, & a suffumigation or diuerse swéet and odoriferous things beneth.

Rue sod & stamped in Oyle with Hens grease, and Gose grease hot, laide betwixt the nauil and the share, is an excellent medicine.

Nettle séede dronke in wine, doth asswage all paines in the matrixe, & take away the ventositie thereof.

A suffumigation of mirrhe doth open the matrixe béeing inclosed: so doeth the fume of Terebentine, receiued by the mouth.

Make a Pessarie of Mint, Calamint, Sauerie, Hilwort, & Mulke, with Castoreum, put this into the matrixe, & let her smell Assafetida, & Rue. This haue I proued to be wonderfull good.

Also Rue sod in water, and put into the matrix,

Matrix, all wageth the paines, euen so doth the suffumigation of Galbanum.

Raine water mingled with strong vineger, & spouted into the nosethrills, doth sodeinly driue downe the moder. And lyke vertue haue fifténe graines of Peonie dronke with Wine.

To helpe the Conception.

The Causes.

Vnmoderate heate, or coldnesse in the matrixe, or much fatnesse, with diuerse other.

The signes be plaine.

Remedies. Chap. xlix.

THE suffumigation of Cockle & Frankensence is very good therefore.

An emplaister of Laudanum laide to the Matrix, or the same suffumigated, doth dispose the matrixe to conceiue, if the let come of colde.

A pessarie or suffumigation of Nep doth dry & heale the moist & colde matrixe, but chiefly a pessarie made of Theodoricon & Scammonie, & put into the matrixe: after the naturall stopping of the flowers if she

vse

vse the companie of a man, it will make a barren woman conceiue.

Hearbe Balme suffumigated doth wonderfully comfort the matrixe.

Let a woman eate the matrixe or rennet of an Hare, and she shall conceiue.

This is a present medicine, take the doung of an Hare, and the rennet thereof, & mingle them with hunnie, and afterward make pouder thereof, and let the woman drinke the same three daies & three nightes with the shauings of Iuorie, and without doubt she shall conceiue.

The ponder of the stones of a Boare made in pouder and dronke, doth meruailously helpe conception. Likewise doeth a bath made of the decoction of Rosemarie, & of more efficacie is Garlike sod in Oyle of Roses and wall, made in pessarie. This is a present medicine.

If a woman do vse to anoint her members with this Oyle, she shall conceiue without faile: take of Dates a pound, of Filtikes a pound, of Nutmigges and Cynamon Ana. ʒ. i. of long Pepper, of Nuts of Aegypt Ana. ʒ. i. of Galls ʒ. ii. of Ginger. ʒ. i. of Suger a pound, and mingle them with hunnie, and make an ointment thereof.

Also let an egge shell be filled with ʒ.i. of Græke pitch.ʒ.ii of Calfozeum,& binde it vpon the nauill,foz it is verie good, so is the suffumigation of Aloes.

Heere followeth a pessary of great vertue and efficacie foz after burthens and all paines in the matrixe,and beside this,doth meruailously helpe conception: take the braines of a Hart oz calfe,oz græne Hysop, and Butter of Goates milke, oz Cowes Milke,Almonds,Sozar, clarified hunnie, of euery of them ʒ.i.of Dyle of Spike ʒ.ii. then stampe those which be to be stamped, & melt the rest afterward,mingle them together,& with woll make a pessarie thereof,& if the woman vse it thzee daies,& thervpon vse the companie of a man,although she hath bene barren of long time, yet shee shall conceiue.

Also this hath bene often pzoued verie good foz the purpose: take Camfozie, the rinde of Pomgranates,the skin of a medler, the rinde of an Oake, the leaues of sweet bzier Ana.ʒ.i.of nut kirnels,cloues, and Nutmigges Ana.ʒ.i. make pouder of all these,and of the same with rose water make little bals,and dzie them in the shadow,and when you be disposed to vse them,

dissol-

dissolue, one in Rose water, and with the same bath the matrixe, and she shall conceiue without doubt.

Of the swelling in the paps.

The Causes.

Much abundance of hot blood, or the milke therein conteined waxed hard lyke to cheese.

The signes.

Great paines and swelling in ỹ paps.

Remedies, Chap. I.

IF the teates be swollen vp through superfluitie of milke, first of all put it back with potters clay and vineger, or else with a beane broken and stampt, and mingled with the white of an egge, or with nettles sod in vineger, apply it vnto the teates in all increase of the same, and with oyle of Roses, it taketh always all swelling and hardnesse of the teates.

Binde vnto the breast crums of bread mixt with the ioyce of Smallage. Const.

The roote of Colewoorts, Pints, Beane flower, all and euery of these lose and drie

vp the milke.

If there be anie hollow vlcer or canker in the breſt, Goates doung tempered with hunnie killeth the ſame, and taketh awaie all filth.

If the head of the teate be anointed with Balme, it taketh awaie the paine thereof.

Item, the ordur of a man burnt and applyed to the teates, healeth the cankerneſſe and inueterate vlcers.

The leaues of an Oliue trée ſtampt kil the Canker and worme in the breſt.

Dioſcor. Againſt the ſwelling of the teates, apply mallowes ſtampt and made hot, with common oyle, and binde them to the ſame.

Macer. Henbane ſéede ſtampt and put in wine, & applyed to the teates, taketh awaye the paine thereof, and of the kirnells alſo.

Dioſc. Goates doung mingled with vineger & bran, & applyed for a plaiſter, loſeth wonderfully all ſwelling of the breſts.

Conſtan. Aſhes made of a dogs head ſparſed vpon the hollowneſſe of the breſt, that is ingendered of a canker, killeth and breaketh away all filth thereof.

Culuer doung with hunnie and ware, is much worth & of great efficacie hæreto.

Knot graſſe being carryed about the perſon,

person, taketh away the swelling of teats incontinent.

The grease of a fat Hedghogge anointed vpon the Paps, slayeth the milke therein by opening of the powres and losing thereof.

Mouse tordes anointed vpon the brests with water, loseth the hardnesse, paine, & swelling thereof.

Brimstone stampt with Wine & plaistred ouer the teates, breaketh the hardnes of the same. Isaac.

The shells of Partridges egges stampt and mingle with ware and Tarra, Sigillata, doe heale the teates being ready to fall off with ach.

Against the paine in child-birth.

The Causes.

The faintnesse or grose fatnesse, or weaknesse of the woman, or the child.

The signes be knowen by the womans telling.

Remedies. Cap. li.

AGainst daungerous child-birth, many saie that the scraping of Date stones Isaac.

giuen with wine, doth wonderfullye ease women in trauailing of their childe birth.

Dip a linnen cloth in the ioyce of stone parsly, or of common parsly, & put the same into the mouth of the matrix, & it shal cause the dead childs deliueraunce, and the after burthens also, and the same beeing dronken in anie kinde of drinke cleanseth the matrixe and the childe of all grose humours.

Auicen. Make fearne stampt and plaistred vpon the feete of the trauailing woman, causeth the child-birth either aliue or dead.

Peter Lu. If a woman drinke maiden haire in Wine, it causeth spædie deliuerance.

Item, drinke made of Calfordeum is verie good in such causes.

Also, if the priuities of a woman be anointed with the asshes of an Asses house, it is a verie good and easie remedie.

Also giue vnto a woman in this case an other womans milke to drinke, it causeth spædie deliuerance.

Gilbert. Stamp veruen, and giue it to a trauailing woman to drinke with water, it causeth deliuerance also.

Item, Mirrhe giuen to drinke in warme Wine, the quantitie of a bigge nut, causeth deli-

deliueraunce of the childe, either quicke or dead.

Dragance bound to the priuities of a woman in labour, causeth her to bée deliuered incontinent, but there must hèede be taken, that it be quickely remoued, least it drawe forth the matrixe withall.

Séeth Mugwort in water and plaister it hot to the nauill and thighs of a woman labouring with child, it causeth both childe birth, and the after burthen also, if it tarry long there, it will cause the matrixe to followe vpon. Rogertus.

The ioyce of Lékes hath a mightie operation in this case, if it be dronke with warme water.

The ioyce of figges or pouder of Dittaine, giuen to a woman that is labouring in child, if she haue the ague, with water, if she haue not ỹ Ague, with wine, it causeth the dead childe in her wombe to issue forth.

A horse toad drunke and suffumigated, causeth deliueraunce, as well of the secondiles, as of the childe.

Item, take Piony séede, when it is black, stampe it and binde it with Dyle, and anoint the loynes and priuities of a woman tra- Kye.

trauailing with childe, it maketh deliuerance of the childe in her wombe without paine.

A suffumigation made of the hornes & houfes of Goats, moueth mightely the matrire to deliuerance.

Dioscor. Take of Betonie sodden with water & hunnie. ʒ. i. it hasteneth the deliueraunce, & deliuereth the labouring woman out of hir daunger, but in anye case beware ỳ there be no peares in the house wherein the woman trauayleth, for they are verie hurtfull and doe not suffer the Matrire easilie to open.

If the woman cannot easily be ridde of the after burthen, take Borage and Læke blades, and the ioyce of Parsly rootes, giue the same with Dyle and it shall be deliuered incontinent.

Const. The leaues of Juniper drunke with water & hunnie, causeth the deliuerance of the childe and of the secondiles, and after burthen.

Dissolue a Swallowes neast with water, straine it, & drinke it, it causeth ỳ birth of the child to be verie easie.

The paines after child-birth.

The

The Causes.

Colde taken in the bearing of the child, with diuerse other.

The signes be manifest.

Remedies. Chap. lii.

For the paine after child-birth, take the yolkes of egges mightely sodden in water, breake them to peces, and mingle them with suet and the ioyce of Mugwort, and Comyn, and make a plaister thereof.

Seeth Onions in water, & after stampe them with Oyle and Comin, & yolkes of egs, it is verie good, applyed in lyke forme as the other.

Seeth in Wine or water the rootes of marish mallow, & walwort, & stampe them well, & mingle them with common Oyle warme, and make a plaister.

Let Bay berries being beaten to pouder, be put vpon hot coales, and let the woman receiue vp the fume thereof closely, it helpeth much the paine of the matrixe, and conception, and wasteth the superfluities of the Matrixe, also it causeth deliuerance. Dioscor.

For the Gout.

The Causes.

Much surfetting and dronkennesse, to much accompanying with women, immoderate exercise, long standing, & such lyke.

The signes.

Great paines and swelling in ỹ ioynts, chiefly in spring time and harvest.

Remedies. Cap. liii.

THE ioynt sickness is thus diuided into Sciatica, which is in ỹ huckle bone. Podegra, the gout of the legges and fæte, & Ghiragra the gout of the ẽgers, & Arthritica which is in euerie other part of the bodie.

Towne cresses stampt and made in a plaister with suet, taketh awaie the ioynt sickness, long hanging vpon a man afore, if it be vsed.

Dioscor. Asphaltuum made in a plaister with salt Peter, healeth the ioynt sickness & the gout.

Isaac. Water of the decoction of Rape, through the wringing thereof, healeth the paine of ỹ ioynt sickness, and gout of his owne propertie.

Cost

Coſt or betin plaiſtred vpon the gout & diſeaſe called Sciatica, healeth the ſame, by drawing out the humours from the bottome: & after the ſame ſort it is good for them that haue the palſie & ioynt ſickneſſe. Dioſcor.

The rot of a holie hocke or marſh malowe, ſtampt and mixt with the greaſe of an old hogge, healeth the gout within three dayes.

Plantaine leaues plaiſtered with freſh greaſe, is a good remedie to take away the paine and ſwelling of the gout. The ſæde thereof alſo vſed in a plaiſter, is a greate helpe againſt the gout.

The leaues of Creſſes mixt with bran and vineger, and emplaiſtred vpon ỹ grief, are of much effect. Macer.

Item, take muſtard ſæd, a little bread, figges, hunnie, and as much vineger as you will, put them all together, and binde it to the griefe.

Take the fleſh of a fat Cat, the greaſe of a Gooſe, of a Graie, and of a Fore, & the marrowe of a Hartes horne, Iuie, Sage, Rue, Virgins Waxe, and Frankenſence, the yolkes of roaſted Egges, & Snayles, put them all in an earthen pot that hath a hole made in the bottom for that purpoſe, Gilbert.

and

and let it be close aboue with past, that no aire may issue forth at all, and put vnder the same pot another whole pot, & close thē together, & put ỳ neathermost in ỳ ground, and as it were burie it in the earth, & compasse it about with fire aboue, & there will distill a wonderfull good ointment out of the vppermost pot which will bee good for the colde gout.

Against the colde and swelling gout, take stale greale, and the white of egges, beate them together a good while, & mingle together Brimstone, the rote of red docks, quicke siluer without anie fire, vse ỳ same plaistered vpon some leather, early & late, let it bee renued, it shall cause it to itch greatly, but yet doubt nothing of it, for it will heale thee.

Also this plaister following hath beene proued of this Gilbert, and is an wonderfull inuention. Take of ỳ bare earth of Emets ʒ iiii. of Barly bran. ʒ i. of Rose, vn. & a halfe, of Beane flower vn. & a halfe, Malowes, Mandrage Ana. vn. vi. seeth the malowes & Mandrage in three pound of water and a halfe, and make therwith ỳ other medicines beaten to pouder with morter, and mingle therewith waxe and yolkes of egges,

egges, saffron. ʒ. iii. knead them all wel together, and it shall nede none other playster or medicine.

Another plaister which is to be vsed whē the griefe is most vehement: Take of hunnie combe vn. i. and of the milke of Barlie skæped in Rose water & raine water mingled together ʒ. i. & a halfe, mingle them together in a morter, & blend them well with the white of an egge, make a cerup, & apply it, is very good.

Item, seeth fire Backes or Kere mise in raine water, and put thereto of Dyle of Roses, and boughs of Willowes, and seeth them vnto the consumption of the Dyle, it is much worth both in a hot & colde cause, for it hath an vnknowen vertue.

Ship Pitch and salt Ammoniack mixt together, is a singular helpe for thē which haue the crampe. Dioscor.

Item, Betonie stampt & plaistered vpon the griefe of the Gout, easeth the same, and the decoction therof beeing dronke, doth the same soner.

Take Dyle of Henbane anointed vpon the griefe of the Gout, taketh awaye the paine.

Item, a bath made of the decoction of

sea-

herwort taketh away all goutes.

Tyme stampt with ỹ white of an egge & applied for a plaister, is a good & healthfull medicine for the Joynte sickneſſe, and especially the sciatica.

Take Bay beries & the leaues of Rue, Time, Vrgaine, Pennyriall, olde Sope, mingle them to gether and frye them & apply them vppon the hote goute, with towe, the place being first anointed with Honey, it taketh awaye the goute and all other griefes.

This is a precious ointment againſte all gouts and ioynt sickneſſe, take the three sortes of Snailes gathered in Maye, and put them in a frying panne, vse it for an oyntment.

This following is an approued remedy in all cases, without purgacion, anoint the place with the ioyce of Galingale and of Artichokes, or lay a spounge vpon the grief dipt in warme wyne of ỹ decoction of Comin, it will draw out the hurtful humors, it hath bene proued.

Kie. Hares doung tempered with warme wine, and plaistered, healeth vtterly those that haue the sciatica, though they be paſt hope.

An oint-

An oyntment made of Harts horne, is good for the same disease also. Gilbert.

This is a moste assured oyntment against all olde goutes and ioyntes sickenesse and against the palsie. Take Fore flesh & seeth it in good wyne till it faule from the bones, afterward stampe the flesh mightely, being hotte, and wringe out the ioyce thereof and seeth the same ioyce, till it be as thicke as an oyntment, afterwarde put a little red ware therevnto, and a little of the pouder of Mastick, of Castoreum bdelii, Myrre, Bayberies, a quantitie of Euforbium, and a litle of Muske, and let them be incorporated all to gether as an ointment.

An other moste certaine approued oyntment. Take a bygge roote of Bryony, and make it hollow, and put into the hollownesse thereof the ioyce of Helleborc, Calamint, Time or Rue, vnto ii. hollow parts, and let the third parte remaine emptie, and put the pouders therein mencioned, in the former Oyntment. Pyretory the roote of Gentian, and Hermodactiles, and put therto Petroleum or some olde oyle and ware, and let it be stopped with Potters Claye or paste, & let it be put in the embres, ther let it boyle a good while & afterward kāp it

and

and wring out the ioyce, vse it for an ointment.

Another ointment of efficacie therevnto, take the ioyce of a wild cucumber roots, greene Grapes, Parritorie, the leaues and berries of Iuie, Iuniper berries, Euforbium, Castoreum, the fat of a Gripe, of a Gose, of a Heron, of a Fore, & of a Beare, then take a fat Cat and pull of the skinne, and fill her with all these foresaid thinges, and let it roast well vpon a spit against the fire, and let the dropping that commeth of her be kept, and resolue a little ware therin, and anoint the griefe therewith.

Item, kill a whelpe of thirtie dayes olde, and anoint the painefull griefe with the bloud of the sayde whelpe, it is verye good.

Item, seeth the flesh of the said whelpe in wine, with Rue, Betonie, Fenigreke, Egrimonie, and sage, afterward stamp them all together, and put to a little marrow of Harts bone, & a few ashes, seeth it in manner of an ointment, and anoint the place, it is verie good.

In a great and extreame paine of the ioynt sickneſſe, take a whelpe of the age aforesayd and roast him, and cut him in the middeſt

middeſt alongſt the backe, and apply it hot, it is very good and much worth.

Item, ſeeth Rue and Sage in Oyle together, and being hot ſtamped, applie it to the griefe, it will alaye the griefe incontinent. Conſtan.

Boile the ioyce of Henbane in ℔ greaſe of an hogge, & put thereunto a little ware, and aneint the griefe therewith: the hearbe it ſelfe alſo ſod in Wine and bound unto the griefe, appeaſeth it immediatly. Conſt.

A plaiſter made of the roote of wallwort and Hermodartiles, ſtampt with hogges greaſe, and bound unto the colde gout, helpeth the ſame.

A plaiſter made of Dre and hogs doung ſodden in vineger, and Kauens greaſe, cats greaſe, or Hearons greaſe, is verie good againſt an immoderate paine.

Take to ponder ʒ.i. of Opium, mingled with Saffron and yolks of egs and oile of Roſes, this mightely aſſwageth & reſtraineth the matter.

Item, take Emets and the Egges of them, and a little of the earth wherein they did abide, and common Salt, mingle them with the greaſe of an olde hogge, and being put betweene a cloth of lynnen, applye it

vnto the griefe.

Pisseltow boiled in water & the griefe being bathed with the sayd water, hath great helpe thereby.

Item, asshes of burnt Tyme mingled with the white of an egge and plaistered vpon the place, breaketh the gout and draweth out the hurtfulnesse.

A bath wherein Emets & their egges being stampt haue bẽn sodden, doth quickly heale an old and almost incurable ioynt sicknesse.

Auicen. Goates doung taketh awaye the hardnesse and swelling of the ioynts.

Grẽne Rue plaistered with Salt and hunnie, taketh away the paine.

This confection is most proper, and a certaine medicine, for those that haue ỹ ioynt sicknesse.

Const. Take of Sauaine ʒ.ii. of Pepper, of Inie, & Rue leaues Ana. ʒ.vi. of Germander ʒ.ii. giue the same to the Patient with wine.

Item, boile Mules pisse with ware, oile, and Litarge, make a plaister thereof, and it will remedie.

If the griefe bẽ mirt with swelling, take of Beanes vn.iiii. fiue yolkes of egs, blend

blend them together, and plaister them vpon the griefe.

Item, Bay leaues sodde in water, and mixt with water of Purslande, if the griefe be washed therewith, it much helpeth.

Take of Lyons grease two pound, of Ware, a pound, of Pasticke, Dyle ʒ.iiii. it vtterly taketh awaie all griefe of the ioyntes.

Item, an ointment of a Cat helpeth the patient in one daie, if it be made after this fashion, it is verie good.

Take a fat flayed Cat, her bones beeing pulled from the flesh, stampe it mightely, and put it in the belly of a fat Goose, and put Salt grease thereunto with Pepper, & mustard seede, of Dragons, of Pellitorie, of Wormewoode, Garlike, and Beares suet, Ana. vn.i. of Ware vn.ii. roast it, & keepe the dripping.

Mingle the asshes of Colewoʒts burnt with fresh Hogges grease, anoint the gout therewith, it will heale it in three daies. Galen.

The dounge of a Storke mixt wyth Hogges grease, healeth a long continued Gout.

Temper Parslie and oile of Roses with womans milke, and anoint the griefe therwith.

Gilbert. This potion following is wonderfull good for the gout and ioynt sickneſſe: take of Hermodactill ʒ.iiii. of Cummin & Ginger ana.ʒ.i. giue therof at once vnto the patient ʒ ii.

Hermodactill made in a plaister with vineger, is verie good.

Pepper plaistred vpon the griefe warmeth the ioynts and sinewes, so that there is no medicine like vnto it.

Galen. Phlebothomie or the cutting of a veine next the greatest ioynt, is verie good.

The rote of wilde Mallowe stamped with stale greaſe, and plaisted, healeth the gout in three dayes.

Dioscor. Take of Armoniacke and Pitch lyke quantitie, mingle it and make it in a plaister, it is a singular medicine for the gout.

Dyle sod in water & hunnie, plaistered with Cockle, (after that the patient hath bathed the griefe with water) healeth the diſeaſe.

Take a good deale of wormewoode, of the rotes of Malwort, of wheate braune, of Doung and Salt, let them seeth toge-

ther

ther in vineger, till the Vineger bée consumed, afterwarde stampe it and applye it hot.

Rats tayles stampt and mingled with olde grease, loseth all swellings of a colde cause.

Item, Culuer doung sodden in Wine, till the wine be consumed, and plaistered, healeth the gout.

Take halfe a pound of Ware, of Dyle Oliue fiue pound, of good Wine a pound, let them séeth together till the Wine bée consumed, afterward mingle thereto ʒ.ii. of Euphorbium made to pouder, make an ointment thereof. It hath bene proued in the gout and ioynt sickneſſe.

Take a dram of the ioyce of Popler rind, drinke it, for it is verie good.

Séeth a dead Wéesell till the flesh fall from the bones, straine it with Dyle, and mingle Ware therevnto, and anoint the griefe therwith, & the great Swine Pokes, it mightely healeth all corruption of the sinewes and ioynts.

Séeth nettles that growe in hot and dry ground in lye, made of the asshes of a vine, and with the same lie béeing hotte, wash the griefe, and playster the Nettles vp-

pon it, it is verie good in all aches of the Gout.

Seeth Salt and sifted wheate bran, hunnie, and red Wine, till they be thicke, and so apply it vnto the griefe.

Be sure of this one thing, that in some cause medicines that are made (except they be purging, or breaking, or at the least except some sufficient euacuation go before) doe not greatly helpe, therefore let the hot humour be purged with an electuary made of the ioyce of Roses.

Let those patients be well ordered and warily, & let the matter be by little & little purged, that the nourishing vertue bee not destroyed, for in pills many things are receiued that drawe with violence, as Euphorbium, Hermodactill, Colloquintida, Turbith, Scamonie, which all are as it were poyson, and therfore vndiscretly ministred causeth faintnesse through the debilitie of vitall spirites, in that Nature cannot withstand the matter, and such thinges are neuer ministered except they haue stode setled a good while after commixion & ful ordering, so that the strength violent operation of them is diminished by long tarriance and setling. And it is no

thei

their whole vertue destroyed, but their operation is better and healthfuller.

Item, wilde Mints that grow in holes, made in an ointment, deliuereth him that hath the Sciatica and gout, of his griefe, by heating, and draweth forth the matter. Const. Gilbert.

If the griefe bee too outragious, take of Opium. ʒ i. of Saffron. ʒ iii. mingle them with foure yolkes of egges or fiue, & playster the same vpon the griefe, for it mightely asswageth the paines, and restraineth the corruption.

Item, Goates doung sodden with Cats grease, or the fat of a Rauen or vulture, is much worth in this case.

The doung of a Storke mixt with hogs suet, is verie good also.

Aboue and more force then all thinges else, is to kéepe the belly lose at all times.

The ioyce of Sallow or Willowe rot mixt with Dyle of Roses, is wonderfull good for the Gout. Galen.

Against the chopping or ruptures.

The Causes.

Much going in colde windes, and dryneſſe.

The ſignes néede no declaration.

Remedies. Cap. liiii.

HEmlocke leaues ſtampt and dried, and ſo made in a plaiſter, heale all ruptures or choppings within nine or ten daies.

English Galengale healeth the choppings, and déepe wounds.

Liuerwort ſtampt and dronke with wine euerie day, is healthfull and good.

Young Hares dreſſed and ordered with hunnie in maner of pills, and ſo miniſtred, doe cloſe vp and make whole choppes and ruptures.

Item, Harts doung mixt with hunnie and giuen often vnto the patient to drink in the bigneſſe of a Beane, cloſeth vp the ruptures mightely.

Let the head of a Goate be ſodden haire and all, in the water of a gourd, and eate the meate thereof, or drinke the water, it maketh all the inwarde partes of a man whole and ſound.

Of the Ague called Ephymera, which endureth but one day.

The

The Causes.

The vitall spirits of a wonderfull vnnaturall heat without putrifaction, which commeth of much watching, sadnesse, anger, hunger, or dronkennesse.

The Signes.

Great heate in the bodie with a feauer, and ending in a sweat or vapour.

Remedies. Chap. lv.

FIrst make a siroppe of the decoction of Saunders, and the flowers of water Lillyes, then let the patient auoide and eschewe all thinges that burne the heart, and all that are grose and hot, and if the vitall spirites bee inflamed, chiefely aboue all thinges bring the patient in a softe sleepe, and let him smell to Camphore with Rose water, and Violettes, and such lyke, and minister thinges that cause coldnesse, and comfort the heart, as Margarites and Sunders, and the scraping of Iuorie, or lette him bee anointed with Oyle of Roses and Nenutar, vppon the breast, and plaister theron colde thinges tempered with Vineger, & it is verie good against

against the heate: if the naturall spirites be inflamed, take colde sirops and electuaries that cause coldnesse, as are sugar, Roses, and Violets, and plaister the Roses and Saunders, vpon the liuer, but if it be of a colde cause, beware of letting bloud, to ingender more colde thereby, and specially if it be with a rume.

Giue vnto the patient Rose water newly made, mixt with Sugar or Violettes, and let him smell to Basill, yet let him not smell to other sweete sauours, that bee hot, and in a hot rumatike cause, let him vse a colde fomentation and oyntment, but chiefly if it come of ouermuch labour, or copulation, or heate of the ayre, and such lyke, let the hollowneſſe of the handes, and the soles of the feete be anointed with oyle of Violets, Roses, womans milke, also anoint the back bone, the forehead and temples, with Oyle of Roses, Populion, womans milke that giueth a woman childe sucke, and let his meate and drinke bee of light digestion, and colde, but if it be of ouer much labour, or ouer much emptyneſſe, hee must bee nourished with the resumptiueſſe and confortatiues, if hee cannot sweate, this will heate him incontinent,

nent, and minister occasion vnto the patient to sweate.

Let the leaues of Sallow tree and holyhocke, Violets, and Roses, and such lyke, boyle together in water, wherein put a great cloth, and let the patient be wrapped in the same beeing warme, and couered therwith till he sweate, and afterward let him wash his feete, armes, and legs, in the same decoction.

Item, the ioyce of Cucumbers with oile of Roses anointed vpon the pulses, and vpon the heart, allwageth the heate of the ague. Dioſc.

Platearius had a certaine patient destitute of strēgth, he did put him in a bath of water, wherein sodden Egges were resolued, and after bathing he departed strong.

Put a greene gourd in past, and bake it in an Ouen, and after wring out the ioyce, and put it into a pot, and seeth therein Hennes flesh, or of some other Birde, (first well washt with Wine and Salt,) and a fewe graines of Wheate and Barlie, Lycorice, Gumme of Arabicke, Dragons, Roses, flowers of water Lillyes, fleawort, Almondes, of the Gumme of the Almond

Almond Tree, Basyll, Raysons, Myrabolans, Sebesten seede, the seedes of a gourd, Mellon and Cucumber, beeing all cleane dreast, put them in a pot well closed with claie, and let them boile till the third part be wasted, afterwarde straine it, and put Suger into the strainer, and make a strop thereof, and giue it vnto the Patient, it refresheth verie well, and temperatelie coleth, and healthfully comforteth fainting persons.

Of a continuall Ague.

The Causes.

Abundaunce of putrified humours contained within the vaines.

The signes.

Continuall heate and paines vnto the end of the Feauer.

Remedies. Chap. lvi.

Macer. TO mittigate the ouer-much heat in a continuall Ague, seeth Colewort leaues with Oyle of roses, and plaister it vpon the stomacke.

The same thing may be done of Willow

low leaues, Yozell, and fleawozt.

A certaine curious practitioner shewed me foz a certaintie, that pimpernel dzonke with warme water, taketh away the continuall feauer.

Put the seede of Fleawozt whole in water all a night, then let it bee strained, and put thereto Suger, and giue it vnto the patient, it coleth an intollerable heate of sharpe Agues. Auicen.

Sirop of Nenufar doth mightely heale sharpe Agues.

Item, if the Ague be not verie sharpe, let the patient dzinke colde Wine mixt with water, it openeth the stoppings within, and bzingeth fozth cozruption thzough the vzine, and comfozteth weake members. Galen.

Dioscor. sayth, that if the patient dzinke a great deale of colde water, the intollerable heate is extinguished thereby.

In this cause apples that are called bitter swæts, are very good.

Of the Tertian Feauer.

The Causes.

Much

Much cholarike humour putrifying in the sensible partes of the body.

The Signes.

To haue a fit euerie other daie und not to endure aboue twelue houres.

Remedies. Chap. lvii.

IF it be the right Tertian, giue vnto the patient to drinke, the ioyce of Dendelyon, before the comming of the fit three or foure times, and the ague shall goe from him. This am I sure of.

The matter being digested cause thy selfe to be let bloud in the fourth or fit houre before the comming of the fit, and if it so be there goe before any tokens of digestion, he shall haue the Ague no more.

The matter being digested, make a plaister vpon the pulses of the armes of the lesser nettle that groweth in a verie drie and warme place, stampt with much Salt, for shortly after the feauer shall cease.

Mingle Raddish rote being stampt, with Wheate branne, and make a plaister apply it betweene the nauil and the share, that the matter being first digested, hee

should

shoulde not perceiue the paine and wringings. This remedie hath bene proued against all kinde of Tertian feauers.

The ioyce of Ribwort giuen before the fit do come, taketh away the same.

Of the same operation are three Plantaine rootes stampt, and dronke with water before the fit come. Dioscor.

Three graines of Coriander put in a Rere egge, & giuen to the patient to sup of, after three or foure fittes, will deliuer him of the Ague.

The ioyce of sower grapes vsed two daies in the morning, taketh away the Tertian Feauer.

To take away all Tertian feauers, take Mellilot, Cellidone, white and blacke Pepper, nettles, and salt Peter, wel bound vnto the pulses of the arme. This was tryed by a practitioner.

The ioyce of Pimpernell dronke as the fit commeth, doth vtterly take it away.

Of the same operation is Cythorie, the same thing worketh the ioyce of Parslie dronke after the same fashion.

Item, stampe Veruen leaues and three rootes thereof dissolued in water, take it before the fit come, and it will driue it away.

Take

Dioscor. Take Vine leaues and put them in Wyne, & giue the same wyne two or three times to drinke, and it will rid him of the tertian or quartan Feuer.

Rewponticke is a singular remedie against Feuers.

Take three slippes of three leued grasse, stampe it and put the ioyce in water and drinke ỹ same water, it is very good for the Feuer.

Peter Lu. Take Rye braune, the ioyce of Veruin, Singrene, Nettels and Plantaine, mingle them to gether with foure Egges and plaister it ouer the belly, before the comming of the fitte.

The ioyce of Hollen put into the nosethrills of the pacient in the comming of the fitte, taketh away the disease.

Gilbert. The pouder of Thrisall giuen in wine and Dandelion, before the comming of the Agewe, takith away the fit thereof.

The pouder of Thrisal giuen to drink to a nurse, taketh awaye the Agewe from the children that she giueth sucks vnto.

Item, the liquor that commeth from the sodden lyghts of a Ramme, healith the tertian feuer, and the disease of the raynes.

Garlike bounde to the outwarde membres

byes of a man, taketh away the quotidian and tertian Feuer, but it muſt be applied as I vnderſtand before the fitte come, for by that meanes the matter is drawen to the extremities, that is to ſaie, to the hands and feete, ſo that the principall members are holpen.

Of the Quotidian Feuer.

The Cauſes.

Putrified flegme, driuen by nature to all the ſenſible partes of the bodie.

The ſignes.

To haue a fitte euerye day about. xviii. houres long.

Remedies. Chap. lviii.

IF thou wilt ſpedely heale the Quotidian Feuer, take theſe approued medicines, giue to the pacient. ʒ. ii. of Betonie ʒ i. of Plantaine, with the ſtraining of thē, before the comming of the fitte, and the pacient ſhalbe whole thereby. Macer.

Giue vnto the pacient this ſirupe, take the leaues of Betony, the rootes of Perſly, of Fenel, of Filipendula, of Mayden haire,

of Hartes tongue, of the middle rind of an Elder, Ana. M.i. of Agaricke vn.i. of Oake fearne vn.ii. of wilde Time vn.i. and much hunnie, as discretion will giue to be sufficient, it is of much and great efficacie.

Item, stampe crums of bread and Gall, of each lyke quantitie, mingle it with a softe roasted Egge and Dyle of Bayes, or Dyle of Cypresse, and wette a cloth therein, and applie it ouer the stomacke and bellie. It hath bene proued to be very good.

Prouoke vomit vnto the patient with an electuarie of Cassia, & a litle Cinamond, with the decoction of wilde Cucumber root, and raddish roote and vineger made in a sirop with hunnie, is verie good.

Take the roote of Galingale, and the seedes of Raddish, and the seede of Orenge, the roote of blacke Hellebor, and as much hunnie and vineger as shal be thought sufficient, mingle them together, and let them seeth to halfe, and let the patient drinke thereof two houres before the fit commeth, and afterward let him eate nothing in fiue houres, or at least in a good space after.

Item, giue vnto the patient before the fit

come vpon him, two pennie weight of bay berries made to pouder with a soft Egge, or pils, and without doubt the patient shal be made whole.

Mustard eaten before the comming of the fit, expelleth the colde and feauers that come by course, as in Quotidians & quartaine. Macer.

Item, Hysope giuen with water & hunnie, purgeth slimie humours.

After purgation of the whole bodie, apply vnto the veines of both the Armes, this plaister following.

Take foure leaues of Nettles, of Morell, & of Sengrene, Ana.m.i, of Cobwebs, ʒ.ii. as much common Salt as shall bee thought sufficient, stampe them all together, and make a plaister. Galen.

One saith in his booke of practises, that he hath healed many of the Quotidian feauer, with the middle rinde of an Elder, giuen with warme water, or with the rinde of a nut tree giuen after the same manner, and with nine graines of lesse spurge or of Pionie, but these thinges are to be ministred vnto strong men and leaprous.

Giue vnto the patient womans milke, that giueth a man child sucke with water, Peter

either before the fit or in the fit, it shall so heale him.

Take nine rootes of Mallwort, of the bignesse of a mans finger, cut them in péces, and stamp them, and straine them with Ale or with white wine, & giue therof vnto the patient before the houre of his fit, & let him not slæpe in anie case.

The liuer of a Hare dried and giuen to drinke with water, taketh awaie the Feauer.

Take of Agaricke ʒ.i. giue it vnto the patien to drink with wine & hunnie, it taketh awaie all feauers Quotidians, Tertians and Quartaines, through purging slimie and corruptiue humours.

Esculs. Take Wine and mingle it with Asses bloud, drinke the same, for it healeth the Quotidian Feauer.

Of a Quartaine Feauer.

The Causes.

Melancholy putrified, hauing recourse to diuerse partes of man.

The Signes.

To haue two good dayes, and the third

a sore fit.

Remedies. Chap. lix.

TO take awaie the Quartaine Ague, giue vnto the patient three or foure pils as followe: take of Opium, of Brimstone, Myrrhe, Agaricke, Rue leaues, Cassia Fistula, ana. vn. i. mingle them with the ioyce of Mogrwood, and make pills in the bignesse of a beane, giue vnto ỹ patient before the fit do come on him.

Item, Trochiskes are of certaine proued, wherewith many haue bene healed of the Ague at once drinking, but they are best in Quotidian feauers: Take of Rue, Alum, Myrrhe, Opium, ana. vn. and a halfe of Saffron z. ii. Cassia Fistula, z. ii. of quick Brimstone vn. ii. of Henbane, vn. vi. make Trochiskes and giue them with water.

Also Beares flesh eaten healeth the quartaine feauer.

Item, strong Wine wherein Egrimonie hath bene sodden, healeth ỹ Quartaine Feauer. Circan.

Make a hole in a Beane, and put thereinto the small stinking wormes that breed in paper or wood called Cimices, they take awaie the feauer.

Item, Cynkfoyle stampt with a lyttle

Pepper, and drunke before the fit come, is good against the Quartaine.

The ioyce of Mollen dronke before the fit, slayeth the same.

Item, yarow giuen to drinke before the fit commeth with Wine, taketh away the Quartaine.

Item, the ioyce of Camomill being dronke before the fit, taketh away the feauer.

Take Assaetida, Rue leaues, Pepper, Ana. ʒ. ii. mingle them with Hunnie, giue them vnto the patient two houres before ỹ comming of the fit, as bigge as a chest nut. It hath bene proued.

A Swallowes doung dronke taketh away the feauer Quartaine.

The ioyce of horse houfe dronke & vsed ten daies, taketh awaye both the Tertian and the Quartaine feauer.

The ioyce of Mugwort mixt with Oyle & giuen to the patient warme three daies, taketh away the feauer.

Take of Dragons bloud & wild Time of each in lyke quantitie, as much as shall suffice, seeth them in water till they bee thicke, and afterward mingle therevnto of the stone called Lazulus, ʒ. ii. giue vnto

the

the patient the space of three dayes one vn. a daie, the first daie it taketh away the rigorousnesse, the second the fit, the third day it healeth all together perfectly. This same hath bene proued.

Item, Bryonie stampt & plaistered vnto the pulses of the temples and armes before the fit come, taketh away the Quartaine Ague.

Item, Assafetida sodden in wine, put it in a hollow rote of Sowbread, & put therinto Suger, giue it vnto the patient before the fit, (and a Purgation ministred before it) it healeth. Circan.

Giue vnto the patient to drinke before his fit the seedes of Henbane, Mandrage, Ana ʒ.ii. Assafetida ʒ.i. and a halfe, and it wil heale him.

Let the patient fast all a whole daie before his fit come on him, and let him watch all the night after, in the morning roast him a Partridge, and let him eate thereof, and let him drinke good Wine and strong, and let him eate no other thing all that daie, and afterwarde let him sleepe his fill.

This same also is named to be a healthfull medicine, Azarabacca, if it bee fresh

gathered, stampe it, & seeth it a little while in Wine, and let the wine be giuen to the patient two houres before his fit, if ỹ matter lie in the stomack it causeth vomiting, if other where, it wasteth it.

The matter being digested, giue vnto the patient before his fit a lyttele Dyle of Iuniper, (a Purgation presupposed) it is of much strength in the Quartaine Ague.

Giue vnto the patient three graines of Iuie gum.

Take the roote of Speraga, let them seeth a good while in water, and giue therof vnto the patient that hath a Feauer Quartaine seuen dayes, and there is a wonderfull helpe therein.

The ioyce of Ribwort dronke wyth warme water and hunnie two houres before his fit come vppon him, taketh awaye the Quartaine Ague.

Of the same operation are foure roots of plantaine stampt and dronke with water.

Fill a hen that is but a yeare olde with Parslie and Basyll, as much as shall bee thought sufficient, and put into her all the whole substance of a raw Egge beside the shell, and Salt sufficient, and put her in

past,

paſt, & bake it vpon the hærth vnder ſome veſſell, and giue vnto the patient one part thereof one daie, and ſo much another day, and let him eate no other thing. It is good alſo for the Tertian and Quotidian Feauer, it prouoketh vrine & deſtroyeth the matter, and taketh awaie the feauer.

The bloud of an Aſſe anointed ouer the backe bone while it is freſh & warme, taketh away the Quartaine Ague. Conſt.

Wine of the decoction of the root of Gentian is good, for let the patient drinke therof, and it ſhall take the feauer away.

Take holewort and hens doung and ſtamp them together, diſtemper them with white Wine, ſtraine it, and geue it vnto the Patient before the comming of his fitte.

Certaine Practitioners ſaie, that Turmentill dronke before the fitte, looſeth the Nartaine.

Put a Scorpion in Dyle, & let the ſoles of the fæte and palmes of the hande be anointed therewith, and the forehead & back bone before the fit commeth, it expelleth both the Quartaine, Quotidian, and Tertian Feauer. Kie.

The fat of a vulture mixt with Dyle, if

if the patient be anointed therewith, it driueth away the Quartaine.

Macer. Take foure leaues and foure rotes of veruen, seeth them in wine, and let the patient drinke the same before his fit.

Dioscor. Calamint giuen before the fit, taketh away the Quartaine. Wilde Margeram doth extenuate and waste the fits.

Calamint, wilde Margeram, Pennyroyall, Buglosse, Borage, Hartes tongue, Sene, the rindes of the rote of Tamarike, and of ash, Betonie, Iarmaunder, Time, & wilde Time Ana. vn. ii. of Betonie. m. i. of Mugwort, of Egrimonie, of Sperage, m. i. let them seeth all together in white Wine, and put a little hunnie thereto, let the patient drinke thereof morning and euening, it mightely wasteth cholar, and melancholy.

Take of Violets, of Borage flowers, of Sene, Time, and wilde Time, ana. vn. i. & a halfe, Myrabolans, Cytren, Rewbarbe ana. z. i. seeth them vnto the fourth part, then straine it, and so seeth it againe till it bee brought to the full point of vn. ii. or i. and in the end of the decoction put to Rewbarbe, and let it be sharpened with vn. i. of Spurge, or of the ioyce of Scamonie, and

giue

giue it an houre before his fit come on him, and without doubt it will heale all Quartaines.

A cure proued of one oftentimes, before the fit: giue all the sortes of Myrabolans, & Sene with Cinabaris made to pouder, put thereinto a little of Spurge, with Creame of euening milke, and if the patient be a woman, & full of cholar, put thereto Rewbarbe.

Take Nep, stamp it and wring out the ioyce, and drinke it with wine, it loseth all the whole matter into sweat, and so taketh awaie his disease. Dioscor.

The ioyce of Mugwort that hath one stalk, mixt with Dyle of Roses, and anointed on the backe bone and pulses, taketh awaie the Feauer, and healeth the Patient soundly.

Drenge Séede stampt and sodden in drinke, taketh awaye the Quartayne.

Take the ioyce of Pellitorie and mingle it with the pouder of Mirabolans of India, giue it before the fit thrée houres, & before ỳ very fit giue one pennie weight of wilde Margeram, and it shall heale without doubt.

Take

Dioscor. Take ʒ.iiii of Betonie with wine, hunny and water, before the fit, it taketh away the feauer.

Macer. The decoction of black Helebor passeth all medicines in operation against a long continued quartaine feauer.

Gilbert. Take of white and blacke Helebur ana. ʒ.i. of the stones called Lazulus and Calaminaris, and Armeniacus, of each vn.i. of Dake fearne vn.i. of Goates bloud dryed ʒ.ii. make a pouder therof and giue the patient in drinke three houres before his fit, the matter being first digested and extenat by purgation.

Stampe Parslie and all the whole substance of an Egge, and halfe a pound of hogges bloud, incorporate them together seasoned with Salt, and take a hen & stuffe her therewith, then make a pie and bake her therein, and let the patient eate thereof, it taketh away the quartaine feauer by a little and little, it comforteth the heart, stomacke, and nourishing vertue, and prouoketh appetite.

Take xl. graines of pepper with warme water & drinke it, it is verie good to take awaie ỹ quartaine & intermittiue feauers.

The cutting of a vaine before the coming

ming of the fit destroyeth greatly the feauer, let it be vsed often and a little at once.

The rinde and leaues of a Nut-tree drunke in vineger, taketh away the feauer and rigorousnesse thereof.

Cost or Detin stampt & mixt with oile, and anointed vpon the back bone and pulses of the patient, healeth the intermissiue rigorousnesse of the fits. Dioscor.

Item, fill a Capon with Dake fearne, & flowers of Borage, Sene, & with the ioyce of Garlike, make potage thereof, it purgeth the raw humours, and burnt cholar, if you put thereto a little Pennyroyall, for it wasteth more better the ill humours, and maketh the potage of better operation.

Mustard seed stampt and dronke before the fit, driueth it away.

Pennyroyall, both kindes of Tyme, Sene, Calamint, wilde Margeram, mingle them all together with hunnie, seeth it, and let it be scummed cleane, and let the patient take thereof, it is verie good for the quartaine Ague, and against the stopping in the splene and liuer.

The ordur of a man dryed and dronke with Wine or Hunnie, restrayneth the fittes.

Auicen. A Sea Crab eaten is good in the Quartaine feauer.

Camamill drunke is good for al feauers.

Mingle the ioyce thereof with oyle and anoint the ridge of the backe and the pulses of the patient before the time of the fit, and he shall haue no fit.

Stampe Rosemarie and giue the ioyce therof vnto the patient to drinke before his fit, and he shall be whole incontinent.

Peter Lu. Seeth nine handfulls of Rue in sufficient wine, and giue the same vnto the patient to drinke in the houre suspected of the feauers approching.

Macer. Stampe the roote of Holewort and seeth it with water and hunnie, and giue the patient thereof to drinke before his fit, it will take awaye a long continuing feauer if it be oft vsed.

Take the inward skinne of Nut kirnells and stamp the same, and seeth it with good Wine, and drinke the same when it is clarified a little before the fit, and it will cause the same to cease.

A greene frogge sodden in Oyle of Pyre, if the Patient be anointed therewith before his fit, it shall clere him of his Ague.

The

The ioyce of Hemp afore the fit, taketh away the feauer.

Wine of the decoction of Sage, Rosemarie and Lauander dronke before the comming of the fit, healeth the Quartaine Ague.

Kelwpontike is a singular helpe vnto intermissiue and colde feauers.

Centorie stampt with wine and dronke before the fit, causeth it to be no fit. This experiment is knowen to be of most certaintie.

The rote of wilde Cucumber giuen to drinke before the fit, taketh away ỹ feauer.

Make lie to fine wine, Oke asshes of the rote of red Coleworts and of rustinesse of yron burnt and stampt to pouder, and giue it to drink long before the comming of the fit, it mightely loseth the bowells, and taketh away the Quartaine feauer.

For a Carbunkle and venimous biting.

The Causes.

Grose and hot bloud hauing recourse to anie one place.

The signes.

A sore and painfull vlcer or bile with a foule scabbe, as it were burned with fire, with a great heate and feauer.

Remedies. Cap. lx.

THE braine of a henne, or potage made thereof, eaten, or applyed to the place of the griefe, is of more better operation then anie thing else.

A patients owne spittle is verie good against venimous bitings.

A Scorpion stampt and applyed to the grieuous place, is contrarie to her owne stinging, and other of her kinde, & therefore it is a wonderfull remedie.

Kyra. A figge leafe or the rinde of a figge tree stampt and applyed, is verie apt and good against venimous stingings.

Goates bloud warmed ouer the fire & dronke, is of mightie operation against all drinking of poisons.

Goates doung tempered with hunnie, and put vnto the stinged place, healeth the same.

Dre houses sodden and eaten with Mustard, withstand all poison, so that nothing is able to hurt.

Agrimonie dronke with wine is wonder-

full

full good againſte the venemous byting of a ſerpent, a dogge, or a man, and a carbunkle.

Take houndes tongue grene or dryed, and lay it to the Carbunkle and ſtinged or venemous place, and it will rype it.

Pollen ſtampte & plaiſtered, is of great efficacie againſt the ſtinging of a ſerpent, or when a member is wounded, put the ioyce thereof into the wound, and it will cauſe the venome to iſſewe out.

Creſſis ſtampt and mingled with bran healith the Carbunkle plaiſterid thereon.

The ordure of a man is verie good ofte tymes before the breaking forth and after. Auicen.

Juniper beries are medicinable againſt poyſons for there is none of lyke operacion vnto it. Dioſcorides alſo affirmeth, ỹ they doe helpe againſt poyſons and ſtingings of Serpents.

Cheruill and Colver ſote are very good againſt the Carbunkle: and in the danger of death giue vnto the pacient milke mingled with wine and water. Gilbert.

The rote of Brome put into a veſſel of wyne, preſerueth the drynkars therof from all poyſon, it hath bene proued.

The rotes of Affodyls expelleth al poi- Dioſcor.

son incontinent, and it preseruith from euil and venemous meate, & plaistered healthfully, helpeth venomus bitings.

Isaac.

Rue, Nuttes and Honny, stampt together and plaistered, breake wonderfully a melancolike or flegmatike apostume.

Dioscor. Nuttes stampt & applyed to the griefe, together with the rindes, distroye all Apostumes within the bodie.

The seede of a Palme tree dronke with wyne, healith all venemous bitings.

Fill an Egge shell full of the ioyce of Egrymonie, giue it vnto ỹ pacient to drink it purgeth mightely all poyson vpwarde, and with a wonderfull facilitie healith the byting of Serpentes and other venemous beastes.

Bées and flyes, bounde and knit with Honny and wyne in a cloth, drawe out all venome, also apply stamped garlicke therinto till it breake.

Cornast. Ditanie stampt and plaistered and the ioyce thereof dronke, is very good againste all poyson, and venemous bytings.

Dioscor. The same expellith and draweth out of the body, an arow or shafte.

Isaac. Take a kernel of a great Nut, stampe it with the leaues of Rue, and plaister it

on

on the griefe early and late, with out doubt it will breake the apostume or any kinde of swelling else in the bodie.

An Ore gaul, breaketh a felon, or the sore that is called Cattes haire and breaking out in the fingers.

Mulberies very rype dronken and applyed to the griefe, breake wonderfully the apostumes.

The sæde and herbe of Cresses mingled together & plaistered, healith the Carbũkle.

If a man eate of Garlicke, and then drinke the bloud of a Cocke with warme wyne, he shalbe hurte with no venemous beast.

The blud of a Ducke dronk with wine preserueth the drinker from all poyson.

Saint Johns herbe stampte and plaistered immediatly vppon the byting, doth permit no operation of poyson in him.

Of the Measils.

The Causes.

Nature purging all corrupcion from the inward parts of the bodie.

The signes be euident to the sight.

Remedies. Chap.xl.

He that wil heale the Measils ought first to labour and bestow his endeuor that they first come all forth, thereto take drye Figges, and floure of Lentyls mundified and made cleane, ana.ʒ.x. of the Gum Laca, Dragance, ana.ʒ. vi. let them be sodden in fiue poundes of Water, vnto foure ℥. straine it, and put thereinto ʒ. of Saffron, and giue the pacient thereof to drink before meate, and when he goeth to slepe, till all come forth.

Galen. Salt Peter mixte with Terebentine openeth the Carbunkles, and draweth out the filthie corruption.

Take of the leaues of Basill, and fill the place of the vlcer that makith the Carbunkle, ther is nothing more stronger then this.

Against felons in the fingers, make a plaister of Brimstone, Rosin, Terebentine put a little Saffron therevnto, & the Tallow of a Calfe.

Isaac. Leuen of wheat breaketh ỹ venemous humors and apostumes.

Any cloth dyed Purple, hath vertue of attraction.

Against

Against a hollow vlcer or Fistula.

The Causes.

A corrupt and sharpe humour in anie member.

The Signes.

A deepe hollowe vlcer narrow and hard withall.

Remedies. Chap. lxii.

AGainst the disease called Fistula, mingle the milke of Wertwort with the fresh grease of a hogge, let them boile a little together and incorporate them, afterward put thereto pouder of Myrrhe, and anoint the Tent withall, and put into the hole.

Wine of the decoction of Spurge put into the hollownesse of the vlcer healeth, & of the same operation and working is the ioyce of Culuerfote.

Take of both kindes of Plantaine, of Culuerfot, Coriander, Marigolde, Yarow, Primrose, deisie that groweth in medows, the tender stalkes of docke, and Betonie, make them all to pouder or to ioyce, & giue it to the patient diseased with the Fistula, at morning, nonetide, and night, it is soueraigne, and healeth all kindes of Fistules

and hollow vlcers if they be curable, if not the pacient shall vomit it vp againe.

Pouder made of a dogges head healith the Fistule, the Cancre, and all filthinesse in hollow vlcers.

Const. If the Fistule haue manie holes and be not straight, yet if a medicine may perce into them, there is nothing better then to put into the hollownesse of them Goates dounge with warme Hunny mixt withall, for it losith all swellinge, draweth out rottennesse, and purgeth foule and defiled sinowes, and healeth vp the Fistule, and allwageth the Cancre and griefe thereof.

If the Fistule be outward, put thereinto the ioyce of Coluerfote, it healith, if it be inwarde, drinke it, and it healith also.

Tyme stampt with Salt and plaistred vpon the Fistule, healith the same.

Mannes dounge burnte, hauing mirte there-with Peper beaten to pouder, killeth the Fistule and Canker, aboue all thinges.

Seth the ioyce of Mollen with Hunny, skume the same till the ioyce be consumed, then putte thereto of the ryndes of Pomgra-

granates and of the stones of Myrabolanes, aplye it to the Canker, it helpeth incontinent.

Take the ioyce of a Cowe turde, (in a woman) and of an Ore (in a man) wash the Fistula with the ioyce, and apply the residewe thereto plaistered, it healpeth quickly.

Put leauen in stronge lie, and so aplye it to the Fistule, and so it shall be lyghtly healed, for it draweth the rottinesse euen from the bottome of the vlcer, and Dioscorides affirmeth the same of the lie, and Isaac of the leuen. Dioscor.

This potion is wonderfull and verye often prouid of mẽ, for it killeth the Fistule in what place so euer it bẽ, and draweth out the corrupte & broken bones.

Take the rots and leaues of Plantain, strawbery leaues, the leaues or sẽd of Hẽp, ẏ leaues or sẽd of Mustard, ẏ tops of sharp dock, red Colewort leaues, Tãsey, let them all seth in good quantitie, in white wine, afterward strain all the whole, & put into the straining as much hony as shalbe thought mẽte, giue it vnto the pacient early and late, till such tyme as the clear potion come forth by the mouth of the Fistule, which

must alwayes bée kept open with a siluer pipe put into it, and kéepe vpon it alwaies a red Colewort leafe, it is of a wonderfull operation.

Gilbert. The bloud of a Sea Tortoise taketh awaie oftentimes the hollolones of ỳ Scrophules.

Dioscor. Plantaine stampt and the ioyce wrong out, and put into the hollowneſſe of the vlcer with a spout healeth the same.

Betonie stampt and applyed to the Fistula healeth.

If the Fistula be in the head, kill a cat, and straight waie put in the bowelles of the Cat, and bind her all a whole night vnto the Fistula, and so doe foure nights by foure Cats, and it shall be whole.

A Tent of Lead put into the Fistula and not taken out in thirtéene dayes, healeth the Fistula.

Peter Lu. Put the ioyce of Pimpernell thereinto, and bind the hearbe therevpon, it is a soueraigne medicine.

Take drie Set waule and the rote of Spurge, and make a pouder thereof & put into the Fistula, it healeth incontinent.

Take the séede of Millet & hens doung, burne them together in a grécne pot well closed,

closed, and when that is done stamp it and put thereto the third part of Salt or more, and a little quantitie of Centorie, stampe them, and make pouder thereof finely, and put the same pouder into the Fistules beeing open, and thrust it downe with Centorie roote or red Madder, but first it ought to be mollified betweene the handes, in oiling it betweene two plaine boords, that it may be soft, and make a tent of it till the place of the Fistula be well open, and then put in the foresayde pouder, there is no better nor no mightier medicine, nor no fayrer cure.

Take Salt stampt, the lees of Wine, & Agaricke, & make them into pouder finely, and mingle them with hunnie, and dip a Tent therin, and put it into the hollownesse of the Fistula, it draweth out the corrupt and broken bones, and healeth the ill flesh.

A drinke most certainly approued of wonderfull and incredible efficacie, which being giuen to be drunke of woûded men, so ỳ the wound bee not mortal, wipeth out within xiii. dayes all filthinesse from the ground, and drawoth thereout all broken bones, and healeth vp the wound.

Take of redde Colewoꝛts, Fenegreke. Parslie, Sothernwoode, Tansie, Straweberie leaues, and suet, Bꝛyer leaues, Plantaine leaues, Hempe, red Madder, Smallage, Cranesebill, Alam, Nuttes, befoꝛe all things let them be sodden togethꝛer in pure white Wine, and put thereto a little hunnie, giue it vnto the patient early & late, and anoint the wound without when hee hath dꝛonke of the sayde potion, and laye thereon a leafe of red Colewoꝛts, & kæpe the same tontinually ouer it, it openeth, & hath bene often pꝛoued.

A wonderfull good and appꝛoued pouder, take of Egrimonie, of Pimpernell, & Plantaine ʒ.ii. a C. graines of rish sæde, Verdegrease, and the place bæing mundified put this pouder in.

Take as much pouder of Holewoꝛt as you can take vp in thꝛee fingers, and vse it at none and at night, foꝛ it purgeth dowꝛneward the whole Fistricke, and healeth wonderfully.

Auance dꝛonke with wine and emplaistred often vnto the vlcer, healeth ỳ fistula.

Albert. The water of Nightshade healeth the hollow vlcers, though they be in the eyes.

Poly dꝛonke with Wine and benet thistle,

stle, hath a wonderfull effect in drawing the hollow vlcers called Fistules, but whē it is dronke the pouder of Egrimonie must be poured vpon the Fistule.

Agrimonie is of wonderfull profite in medicines, and in especially against hollow wounds and vlcers.

Of the Scab, Pockes, and Leprosie.

The Causes.

Grose & filthie humours, mingled with thin and sharpe matter.

The Signes.

Scabbes in the outward partes with great paines and itching, and if hée haue the leapre, misstemper, and paines through all the bodie with filthie scabbes and falling of the haire.

Remedies. Chap. xliii.

THese remedies following are agaynst the French Pockes, Leapre, and such lyke.

Make an ointment against the Scabbe that is ingendered of salt fleame, of Aloes, and vnquenched Lime with common Oyle.

French

Dioſc. French Garlike fried with Oyle killeth the ill ſcab, and the breaking out thereof, and applyed vppon the apoſtume, ſo that it toucheth no other fleſh by, & it breaketh the ſame immediatly.

Auicen. To heale an olde Leprie. Take a Serpent of a drie hill, and cut off the head therof quickly, and the tayle, and let her bleede and ſturre about the bloud till the bleeding ceaſe, and afterwarde let the Serpent bee mundified from his inwards, but let it bee ſodden, and cauſe the patient to eate thereof euerie daie ʒ. i. and drinke the Wine wherein the Serpent hath bene ſodden, till the leaprous perſon be ſwollen and puffed vp, and begin through anguiſh to be in a manner beſide himſelfe, then put the patient in a Stew or hot houſe, and let ỹ whole bodie of the patient be anointed with the liquor wherein the Adder or Serpent was ſodden, for the whole fleſh & ſkin is thereby renued, and ſo ſhall the patient be perfectly healed.

Take a black Serpent, the head beeing cut off burie her, till ſhe be full of wormes, and then let her be dryed, and giue thereof vnto the leaprous ʒ. i. with a ſirop of Hunnie euerie day.

Put

Put corne in water of the decoction of Serpents, and fede hennes with the same corne, and let them drinke the same water, and their feathers shall fall off, and when they be vnfeathered, let them be sod, and let the leaprous person eate them, and drinke the water wherein they were sodden, and let him wash his handes, face, and beard, therewith.

This same experiment is sayd to heale the pockes for a certaintie in one daie: take of Mollen, Pitch, vn. iii. of quicke Brimstone, of Salt Peter, Frankensence Ana. vn. ii. as much oyle as shall be thought sufficient, make it and worke it vp well, & reserue it as ye shall occupie it.

The barke of our Ladies thistle stampt with vineger and applyed, taketh vtterlie away all scabbinesse and scurfe. Circea.

Take neesing pouder, louage, Fennell, and seeth them all together in wine, wash the patient that hath a deformitie of the skinne enclining to leprosie, & it will cleere him.

A precious ointment against a scab, which is wonderfull in effect, and hath bene oft prooued.

Take of quicke siluer vn. ii. of Euphor-

bium

bium.vn.i.of Stauisagre vn.ii.of litarge, vn.iii.of Suet a pound and a halfe, make an ointment,and let the patient be anointed therewith,all the armes,shoulders,and backe bone, and about the knées, either against the Sunne or against the fire,and if you perceiue by anointing the patient with this vnction, that he bée enclined to vomiting,or else anie swelling of the vpper parts in ỹ bodie,anoint him no more,if not cease not to anoint him till the seauenth daie be past,and if then he breake not out, make a fomentation against the stomacke with water of the decoction of Rosemarie and Sage,and after thrée dayes let make a bath with water of the decoction of Enula Campana and Docke, and laye a white linnen cloth vppon the anointed place,that the ointment touch not the other partes of the bodie.By this manner of ordering haue many leaprous persons béene healed.

Against the French Pockes, take of Brimstone ʒ.ii.of næsing pouder, quicke Siluer,and Cumin, Ana.ʒ.i. of Stauisagre ʒ.i.and a halfe, and incorporate them with ʒ.vi.of stale Hogges grease. By this meanes euerie euill disease or sickenesse is

for

for a suretie healed, except it be full of glãdules or kirnels, which must be cured after other meane.

Keepe a Cocke fasting three daies, and then tie him to a stake with some Cord, & tie a Toad by him with a Cord also, so that the cocke may eate him, within two daies after the eating of the Toad kill the Cock, and seeth him in pure good Wine a good while, put raw Hunnie therein, let the Patient vse the same euerie daie, a Henne were better . But thus hath it beene proued.

The leaues of a Lilly stampt and plaistered vpon the griefes, healeth them. Peter

Vitriolum citrine dryed and mixt with vineger, and burned vpon a tile shard, and doe so by it thrise, lastly make it to pouder, being applyed, it healeth the sickenesse.

The roots of Leekes made in a plaister and applyed vnto the glandules or kirnells (whereof the sickenesse commeth) healeth it, and anoint the vlcer with this ointment.

Take the ioyce of Leeke blades, Dyle and ware, and incorporate them, and so anoint the places that be cankerous, it healeth them wonderfully.

Well

Melt Talow, and dip therein a linnen cloth, and so binde it to the legges, it doth exceedingly well heale all the pustules of the legges, or else where.

Take the pith of leauened bread, stamp it and temper it with Wine and Hunnie, and make them boile together, and mingle therto Talow, and spread it vpon a linnen cloth, and applie it hot to the bruses & grieuous pustules of the legges.

The cutting of the veine that is nigh the bigger ioynt doeth mightely heale the scab, and the euill pustules on the side.

Dioscor. Drie figges stampt with the flowers of Iuie, and so applied, doe mightely heale the painfull pustules of the legges.

Stampe red Mints, Rue, blacke berrie, or bramble leaues, & Mozell together, with the rootes of Lylly, mixe them with the whites of egges, vineger, and Dyle, straine them all together, and anoint therewith, it is wonderfull good.

Dioscor. Seeth the rootes of Docke, and stampe them mightely with hogs grease, and put thereto quick Siluer quenched with Sage and asshes, incorporate it and anoint thee therewith, it will yelde wonderfull effect.

Seeth

Séeth the flowers of Wertwort mightely in vineger, and put Dile therto, anoint thée therewith, it will heale the leaprie, the scab, and all the itchings.

Applie to the vlcers being first mundified, Treakle in the Spring following, or thē (if it be thē spring) thou shalt be whole.

Take Stauisagre and Litarge, make a pouder and a bath, and after wash thy self, it is good against the morphew.

The smoake of Henbane sæde (the grieued member being sumigated therewith) healeth.

An oyntment therewith, expert and cunning men saie, that though the palmes of the handes and soles of the fæte (bæing nothing grieued) bée anointed therewith, yet all scabbyneſſe is taken cleane awaie from all the bodie. Take of Dyle of Bayes vn. iiii. of white Frankensence, and clære white ware vn. ii. of quicke Siluer quenched with Spettle ʒ. i. of Hogges fat well fryed vn. v. of Bay Salt well stampt vn. viii. of the ioyce of Plantaine, and sumitorie as much as you will, mingle them all together, and if your confection bée iust and good, it is a wonderfull experiment.

Kyra. Take a Snake and roast her with salt, and afterward burne her in a pot well closed vnto pouder, and giue the same against all leprie, and all other desperate griefes.

Of Glandules or kirnells.

The Causes.

Grose and thicke fleame gathered to one place.

The Signes.

A kirnell in the flesh not verie hard.

Remedies. Chap. lxiiii.

Dioscor. TO take awaie the Glandules, incorporate Brimstone and wheat bran, with Turpentin, & make a plaister.

Circan. Dioſc. Darnell, quicke Brimstone, Linsede, & Culuer doung, take them and seeth them in wine, and applye it to the Scrophules, and welks, it killeth and breaketh them.

Lentill seed giuen with wine that is fined, doth expell and driue forth the Glandules.

Dioscor. The rote of a wilde Cucumber stampt with Barly meale and made in a plaister, taketh away olde swellings, filthie & hard.

The

The rot of Betonie incorporated with greafe and Culuer doung, killeth the ſcrophules mightely.

Wilde Poppie, quicke Brimſtone, culuer doung and Linſede, let them be all ſodden with pure Wine, firſt ſtampt together & ſo plaiſtred it heleth all ỹ ſcrophules. Macer.

Take and ſeeth an egge well and breake it in the milke or ioyce of Spurge, & giue it to the patient to drinke three daies early & late, and let him eate no ſupper, and ſo hée ſhall be deliuered thereof. Gilbert.

Take of Culuer, Goates, & Ore doung dried, of Litarge, of the aſſhes of colewort rotes, of Serapine, of bitter Almonds, ana. ʒ.i. incorporate them all with Pitch, and a little ſtale Oyle or ſtale greaſe, and ſo applie it, the ſame helpeth and looſeth quickly, ſpecially if they firſt take a Purgation of Turbith.

Muſtard ſede ſtampt and punned with olde greaſe and ſo plaiſtred, cleanſeth the Scrophules cleane. Macer.

Bake dowe of Beane flower with the ioyce of Coriander, bake it, and playſter it hotte, it healeth perfectlie the Scrophules.

Snailes boyled, ſtampt, and ſo laide to,

molifie and dissolue the Scrophules.

Dioscor. The pouder of black Pepper dried and mixt with hard Pitch, doth dispearse & put away Scrophules infantes.

A sodden figge plaistred thereon healeth them.

Licoras stampt and plaistered, taketh away the swelling of the Scrophules.

In the wane of the Mone let the patient vse to drinke nine dayes together the ioyce of Agrimonie and whay fasting, & so shall he be whole of the Glandules.

Melt Pitch and hogges grease, and put thereto quicke Brimstone and wet bran, & so make a plaister, it healeth the puskules of the necke and throat, applyed there.

Goates dounge is good to reserue the Glandules.

Mingle the asshes of the feathers of Culuers wings, & burnt Henbane, with bread, and so apply them to the Scrophules of the necke, for thereby they shall be resolued & consumed.

Take the ioyce of wilde Lylly and Euphorbium, temper them together, and giue the patient seauen pilles made thereof in the morning, for thirtie dayes continually, for it expelleth the Scrophules, so that one

shall

shall not remaine.

Take the rote of a Lylly and Line sæd, and stampe them and mingle them with vineger, and put thereto Culuer doung, & plaister it on the scrophules, for it is wonderfull in operation.

Ribwort fresh gathered mixt with clére grease, and plaistered, loseth al swellings.

The bloud of a Wæsell dropt vpon the Scrophules, is very good and medicinable.

A plaister made of Wallwort doth asswage, mittigate, and extinguish the scrophules. Gilbert. Sixtus.

Raddish taken of the patient in anie forme, either of meat or drinke, is wonderfull good against the Scrophules.

Peach leaues stampt with salt and plaistred, are much worth. Galen.

Apply the rote of Bryonie stampt and mixt with hogges grease, and if the Scrophules be hard, take Goates doung & vineger, molifie the Goates doung therewith, & put in it a linnen cloth, and so apply it.

Of Wartes.

The Causes.

Grose and colde melancholy or fleame.

The Signes.

Euerie man knoweth a wart.

Remedies. Cap. lxv.

TO take awaie Wartes vse this experiment: put the feete of Henes in the hot Embers, till the scales or skinne thereof be separated and shronke from her legges, and the same skinne warme, rub the Wartes, three or foure times or more, and it wyll driue them away.

The rinde of a Sallowe tree burnt and tempered with vineger and so plaistered, taketh awaie the wartes and scabbes that be in anie place.

Dioscor. Egrimonie mixt and stampt with Vineger, and so plaistred, pulleth awaye the wartes.

Pursland rubbed vpon the Warts, pulleth them vp by the rootes, by his owne propertie.

Kyra. Burne the greene Vine that beareth grapes of the inner side, and with the same water that commeth thereout, anoint the Wartes, bunches, and figges about, or giue it the patient to drinke, it shall cause them all to fall out by the rootes.

An Eagles toyd anointed or bound on the

the Wartes, taketh them away.

Take a red Snaile and cut her ouerthwart the backe, and reserue the liquor that commeth thereof, blend it with Salt, and apply it, for it shall kill all the warts. Gilbert.

The milke of figges anointed, pulleth them out by the rots without any biting. Dioscor.

Arsnicke mixt with vineger and applied on the Wartes, taketh them away.

The gumme of Iuie applyed after the same manner, is of the same effect.

Pull vp the markes on euery side, and lay about the sides vnquenched lime, and then anoint them with Dyle of Lillyes.

Of the burning with Fire.

The causes and signes be euident.

Remedies. Chap. lxvi.

TO heale the burning of fire, scald a Hare, and take the haires cut very smal and fine, and sprinkle it vpon the place.

Mingle the Dyle of Nuttes and Mare together, and anoint the place, it is verie good.

Wash quicke Lime in seuerall waters Gilbert.

nine times, and that which remaineth in the last water mingle with common Oyle, mightely stirring it about, and anoint the place. This experiment hath bene proued.

Dioſc. A certaine practitioner saith for a suretie, that if straight vpon the burning, Iuke mingled with water and common Oyle be bound vnto the place, it will shortlie heale it.

Macer. Diascor. The rote of Lylly roasted vppon the coales, and resolued with Oyle of Roses, doeth mightely heale the burninges wyth fire.

Applie vnto wounds that be moyst and olde, fiue parts of the ioyce of Lillie leaues and one of vineger, and in especially vnto the head.

Take a Mouse skinne and applie it hot vnto the burning, and take it not awaie till it be whole.

Take the asshes of a drie Cucumber, and sprinkle it vpon the burning, it hath great efficacie to heale the same.

Sope anointed vppon the place is verie good.

Auicen. Asshes made of a drie Snailes shell healeth burnings.

Burne doues doung in a linnen cloth, & mingle

mingle it with Oyle of Roses, and anoynt the place, for it is verie good & medicinable.

Séeth Lékes, then stampe them & apply them, they are also very good.

The leaues of holy hocke sod in Oyle and plaistred, healeth burnings.

Take the white of an egge rawe, and Oyle Oliue, sturre them about so long together, till it be come into a thicke oyntment, and anoint it vpon the place, & there shall appeare no scarre.

The leaues of a Peare trée stampt and applyed, heale the burning of fire.

For the wilde fire or creeping vlcers.

The Causes.

A fluxion mingled with hot bloud and cholar.

The Signes.

A certaine rednesse in the skinne, and not verie painfull.

Remedies. Cap. lxvii.

THE bodie béeing first purged of burnt humours, applaye vnto the place rawe Egges, and laye thereon a blete leafe, and

thou shalt wonder at the healing thereof.

Take the horne of a Goat and burne it in the flame of the fire, and the rinde that riseth thereof at that time, take and stampe it with vineger, and anoint the burned place therwith, for it healeth wonderfullie.

Galen. Barlie meale fried in Culuers doung, dissolued with Dyle and put in a lynnen cloth, & bound vnto the burnt, is wonderfull in efficacie, for thou shalt finde no stronger medicine against this disease called wilde fire, and all other burninges.

Dios. The greene leaues of a palme tree stampt and mixt with grease, healeth often times the burnings.

The leaues of Ribwort stampt and plaistred, are a singular helpe.

The yolke of an Egge tempered wyth Dyle, and so applyed asswageth all burnings.

The asshes of the rinde of an Elme sprinkled vpon the burning, healeth mightely the burnings without scars.

Salt stampt and mixt with Dyle, and applyed, doth quench this disease.

Albert. Vineger is of valure aboue all thing for burninges. And Dioscorides sayth that it healeth this disease called Ig-

nis

nis facer.

The pouder of Hares greaſe burnt, and ſprinkled vpon the burning, healeth the ſame quickly, and cauſeth the haire to growe. Dioſcor.

To drawe out anie thing fixed in the bodie.

As for the cauſes of this Chapter and the reſt vnto the end of the booke, becauſe that either they be manifeſt, or elſe before touched, I will write nothing at all.

Remedies. Chap. lxviii.

SOtherne wood and freſh greaſe, of their owne propertie doe drawe out ſprigs, thornes, and other things that faſten in the bodie. Macer.

Holewort ſtampt and applyed, is of the ſame operation.

The ſame operation hath the ſeede of Rocket.

Gooſe toords plaiſtered vpon the grieſe, draweth out the ſtickes and yron that bee faſtened in the fleſh. Alexan.

Of the ſame operation is the ioyce of Bitonie mingled with Gooſe doung. Gilbert.

The aſhes of a burnt Swallowe mixt with vineger & applied, is like in operatiõ.

Oke

Take fearne stampt with hogs grease, and bound vnto the griefe, is verie good also.

Dioſc. The roote of Gladen stampt and applied vnto the griefe, is good in operation, for it draweth out the broken bones, and if it be dronke, it healeth brusings.

Isaac. The braunches of wilde Poppie and vnripe figs, drawe broken bones out from vlcers.

Kyra. Bytonie draweth bones out of breakings wonderfully well.

Dioscor. Dogge Fennell roote, expelleth broken bones.

Asshes made of Fumitorie stampt and mixt with rawe hunnie, and applyed vpon the wounds, draweth out the peeces of broken bones.

Stampe a roote of Ennula and of a reed with hedghogges grease and hunnie, and applie them, for it draweth out the thorne or such lyke thing fastned in a mans body.

Gilbert. The asshes of Earth wormes with hunnie sodden and applyed, draweth out broken bones.

A drinke for them that be hurt and brused.

Re-

Remedies. Chap. lxix.

For them that be bruſed, take Betonie, Egrimonie, Strawberrie leaues, Azarabacca or Foleſote, Mallowes, bugloſſe, Tanſie, Margeram, Fiue leaued graſſe, Saint Johns graſſe, and Pimpernell, gather of each m.i. ſtamp them and ſæth them with three pound of Wine, and the ſame Wine that remaineth ſtraine, & put thereto an hundred cornes of Pepper, and the oftner that the patient drinketh thereof, the ſoner ſhall he be whole, but let him beware from all poyſoned and hurtfull things. Galen.

Incorporate the pouder of Frankenſence and wet bran with Parſly ioyce, that they may be good and thicke, and ſo applie it vnto the ſore.

Take a gobet of Lard, and take Hunnie, bran, and Fenegreke, and Wine, ſæth them all together, and applie it vnto ỹ ſore of the ſtripe, it wonderfully helpeth & healeth.

A drinke ỹ is wonderfull againſt bruſing.

Take Egrimonie, Betonie, Sage, Plantaine, Iuie leaues, roſpercely, pound them together, and mixe Wine thereto, giue the

the pacient it often to drinke tyll he be whole.

To cure beastes that are sicke or hurte. Cap.lxx.

THe bloud of a graye mirte with Salte and instilled in the hornes of beastes preserueth them from ỹ moren, this is well knowen and prouid.

Dioscor. Pulyall royall applyed to their nosethrilles with vineger, taketh awaye the hurte of them.

Peter Lu. Cut the beast and put into the wound pouder of blacke Helleboze which with his propertie draweth out poisoned humors, and so the beast shall be deliuered from the moren.

If ỹ beast drink a good hartie draught of yncke it will heale it.

Against dronkennesse. Cap.lxxi.

GIue vnto that man that is giuen to dronkennesse the lightes of a sheepe, and he shall feele no dronkennesse.

Giue vnto a dronken man the asshes of burnt Swallowes, & he shall not be dronk whyle he liueth.

Of

Of them that take wearineſſe by Iourneing. Cap.lxxii.

GIue vnto the weryed perſon to drinke at night, the rote of Mugwort, and ſo ſhall his werineſſe depart from him. Dioſcor.

Water of the Decoction of Lineſæde it ſelfe being hot applied to the ſtomake, prouoketh ſweate, and cauſeth werineſſe to iſſue out.

Calamus Aromaticus, Pelliter, Calament, Carobes the leſſe, Deteine, Paiorã, any of theſe that I haue mencioned, either ſimple or compounded ſodden with Dyle, & the pacient therewith anointed, prouoketh ſweate.

The aſſhes of an olde wilde figge træ, dronke, prouoketh ſweate, this ſame hath bene proued.

A good drinke for wounded men. Cap.lxxiii.

THis is a good drinke for wounded men. Take Houſe eare, Betony, Sinamund, Sage, of eache, m.i. as much red Madder as of all the reſt afore, make a pouder thereof and boyle the premiſſes in wine, and giue thereof to the wounded parts aſmuch therof thryſe a daye, as will into an egge ſhell.

A good

A good ointment for wounded men, take of good vermilion vnce. i. of Cynamond. ʒ. i. of Cardamomum vn. i. Cloues, in number. xx. long Pepper. ʒ. i. and a halfe, blacke Pepper, xx. graines of Saffron, ʒ. i. make an oyntment with the foresaide pouders, and good white Wine and Hunnie, & then make a plaister, and applye it vnto the wound, as thus: Take of Lillie, Mallowes young, that growe hard by the rote. M. i. wilde Gelleflowers M. iii. boyle them together with strong Wine and make a plaister, applie the Oyntment and laye to the plaister.

A drinke against the Fistula.
Chap. lxxiiii.

MAke Colues, Pimpernell, Valerian, Mouse eare, Herbe Robert, Tansie, seeth them all in white wine, giue vnto the patient twice a daie thereof.

Pills to heale all sores. Take the seede of red Colewortes, the seede of Tansie and Cabage, of each like much, of the greater Madder, make of the whole as much as shall suffice for the whole yeare, giue thereof twice a daie, and keepe alwayes a Colewort leafe vpon the Fistula.

Take of Dragones bloud, Seagirdel, of Cina-

Cinamon of Cardamonium, Ana.ʒ.i. of Alum. vn i of Gentiane.ʒ. and a half, of Saffron.ʒ.i. make an oyntment, then after you haue giuen the potion twise a daye, haue this respect, whether the woundid so doeth preserue and keepe the sayde potion, if he cast out the potion, then is to be doubted of his health.

To purge the cholericke humour downeward. Cap. lxxv.

TO Purge Cholericke humours downward by the belly, and that in healthfull men: first let the matter be digested, with Oxizaccharum, or else with sirupus Acetosus, the matter being digestid, pourge it with this medicine following.

Take of the Electuary de succorosarũ Oximel, resolued with the ioyce of scamoci ʒ. and a halfe, mingle them to gether, and if you will, you may giue the pacient thereof tempered with wyne, or you may make thereof pilles.

If it so chaunce that the matter be conteined from the nauell downewarde, or in any other parte of the bodie, then mingle with the fore rehearsid medicines.ʒ. ii. of

the pouder of Mirabolanes citrines, of all this make pilles, and let them be giuen to the pacient.

Of Melancholy naturall. Cap.lxxvi.

TO purge natural melancholy in helthfull men, fallen in the neither partes of the body, first digest the matter with squillitike Drimel, or else with some sirroupe made therefore, the matter being digested purge it with this medicine.

Take of Hierologodion. ʒ. ii. of hiera ruff. ʒ. i. of Theodoricon emp. ʒ. i. of hunnye Anacardine. ʒ. mingle them together and make pilles, and giue it in the euening & let them be sharpened with ʒ. i. of Spurge.

If the matter which ought to be purged, be in the myddle partes of the body, as in the stomake, or in the inward of man therevnto muste be applyed laratiues, as Cassia Fistula, &c. or the medicine aboue mencioned.

But if it be in seuerall parts of the bodie as in ỹ goute in such a case must strong medicines be ministred, as is rehearsed before, and they ought to be doubted.

Of

Of Purging burnt coller. Cap.lxxvii.

TO purge burnte coller or salte flegme, let the matter be prepard with Drisacharum in three parts thereof, & the fourth part of a sirupe, of Diuretike things or of sirupes made of the ioyce of Fumitorie, & purge it with this medicine. Take Catar Imperial, Drimel laratiue, of eche ʒ.ii. of Hierologodian ʒ. i. of Spurge ʒ. i. mingle them to gether and make pilles, giue them in the euening.

Of the Quotidian Feuer. Cap.lxxviii.

AGainst the Quotidian feuer after the fourth comming of the fitte, take of the ioyce of Germandre vn. i. of the ioyce of Cynkefoyle & Violets, Ana. vn. iii. of wyne of Pomgranates, vn. ii. Suger a pound & a halfe, & the same is good against the Quartaine after the vii. fitte, the ioyce of Germandre being doubled, these medicines are ministrid to healthfull grutched, and not greatly verid with fittes of the Ague.

To pourge flegme in Quotidian Feuers. Cap.lxxix

TO purge naturall flegme in Quotidians, take of Electuarium ducis.vnce.i. temper it with warme water, and giue it vnto the pacient to drinke in the morning.

Of a Quotidian Feuer through sweete flegme. Cap.lxxx.

AGainst a Quotidian of sweete flegme, make this Decoction and giue it vnto the pacient, take of Violets vn.and a halfe, of Prunes, Oke Ferne, vn.i.Mirabolans Kebules vn.i. make a decoction and minister it vnto halfe a pound.

Of a Quotidian, of sharp flegme. Cap. lxxxi.

AGainst the Quotidian that is of sharpe flegme, take this order, digest first the matter with Drimel simpler, or Drizacharum, or with strope compositue, and being digested, purge it with this medicine, take of Violettes. vn. ii. of Sene, tyme, wilde tyme, and Oke or walferne Ana. vn.i. of Cassia Fistula, of Tamarindes Ana. vn.ſ a halfe,

a halfe, Myrabolans, Kebules vn.ii. make a decoction, if it be a strong Patient giue him all, if weake, giue him but halfe, and marke that this medicine that is ministred against a Quotidian, of sharpe fleame, may bee ministred against the same of slimie fleame, & against a Quartaine of melancholy naturall.

Of purging of cholar in Tertian Feauers. Chap. lxxxii.

TO purge cholar in Tertians, make this reception: Take of Violets, vn.ii. of Cassia Fistula. vn.i. of Tamarindes vn.i. giue them vnto the Patient in the morning, but first make a preparatiue of the decoction of Prunes a pound, first straine it, and resolue the foresaid things in straining. A strop against a Tertian of red cholar: take Maiden haire m.ii. of Violets, ʒ. iiii. of these iiii. Melons, Gourds, Cucumbers, Pepons, of the sedes of Purslane, of Sandarach white and redde, of each vnce i. and a halfe, of white Poppie ʒ.i. of alshes, of Spodium vn. and a halfe, of Wine of Pomgranates vnce. i. of Prunes. v. of clere Cassia Fistula ʒ.i. of Manna. vn. and a halfe, Myrabolanes, Citrin. vn. Rewbarb

ʒ.i.make a decoction.

Of Tertian of yeolow cholar. Chap.lxxxiii.

AGainst the Tertian of yeolow cholar, or glassie, or else lyke Salt, take the rootes of Fennell, Parslie, Tentwort, Mayden haire, Endiu, Cichorie, Harts tongue, ana. m.i. Violets, vnce iii. of Jniubes, of these foure, Melons, Gourdes, Cucumbers, Pepons, of Lettis and Purslane sæde ana.ʒ. of Dill. vn. of Wine of Pomgranates, of Suger two pound, make a sirop and clarifie the straining thervnto, take of Violets vn.iii. of Jniubes, and of foure colde sædes before named, maiden haire, Cassia Fistula, cléered Tamarindes, Anise, Fennell, ana. vn. and a halfe, of Citrin, Mirabolanes, Rewbarbe ana.ʒ.iii. of Prunes xx. make a decoction.

Of a simple or double Tertian. Chap.lxxxiiii.

AGainst a double or simple feauer Tertian, after the third fit proue this experiment. Take of the ioyce of Endiue, or Cychorie, of Sowthistle vn.i. of the ioyce of Plantaine, of Hartes tongue, vn.i. and a halfe,

a halfe, of Wine of Pomegranates two pound, Suger a pound and a halfe, make a sirop, & let a young man drinke fiue spoonfulls thereof, and an olde man foure with water, of both the Endiues ana. m.i. of these foure Melons, Gourdes, Cucumbers, Pepons, of Purslane, ana. vn.i. of Violets, vn. iii. of flowers of Borage vn.i. of Suger a pound of Wine of Pomegranates, make a sirop. A decoction for the same, take of Violets vnce, of Borage flowers. ʒ.i. Myrabolans, Citrins, Kebules ana. vn. Prunes, v. Oke or walferne. vn. and a halfe, Turbith vn.ii. of Anise, Fenell seede, ana. vn. and a halfe, make a decoction.

Of the Tertian Feauer of red cholar. Chap. lxxxv.

AGainst a Tertian of redde cholar, take of Maiden haire, Tentwort, Sowthistle, Liuerwort, of Winter Gilleflowers, ana. m.ii. of Violets, vn.iii. of the flowers of water Lillies, vn.i. of these foure colde seedes, Lettise, Purslane, white Poppie, & Saunders, Ana. vn.i. Prunes, rr. of Suger two pound, make a stroppe, and let it be clarified.

And if it end not either by sweat or siege, or else by some good successe of the declination of the feauer, giue vnto ỳ patient this decoction. Take of Violets, vn.iiii. of the iiii. colde sæds, Ana. vn.ii. of Cassia Fistula vn.ii. of Myrabolans Citrin. vn. and a halfe, of Rewbarbe vn.i. and so make ỳ decoction.

Against the feauer Tertian or Quartaine, take of Nettell. M.ii. of a Cobweb, and Salt vn.i. and make foure plaisters thereof, and let them be put in the foure extremities on thy vaines pulsatiues after the third fit two houres, and before the fit one houre, and giue vnto the Patient ʒ. and a half, of Camphorie with rose water.

Of the Quartaine Feauer that commeth of burnt cholar. Chap. lxxxvi.

AGainst the quartaine of a burnt cholar in Sumner: take of Endiue, Cychorie, Hartes tongue, Citterache, Maden haire, Teintwort, Ana. m.i. of Violets. vn. iiii. of Borage flowers vn.ii. of the foure colde sædes, Melons, Gourdes, Cucumbers, Pepons, ana. vn.i. Prunes ten times, and wilde Time ana. vn. iiii. Sene, Dodder, ana. vn. and a halfe, Suger two pound,

make

make a strop and clarifie it. A decoction thervnto, take of Violets, Sebestes, of Borage flowers, ana. vn. and a halfe, of Myrabolans Citrin, kebulis Indi. ana. vn. iii. of Rewbarbe ʒ. i. make a decoction.

Of a Quartaine in Harueſt. Chap. lxxxvii.

AGainſt a Quartaine of burnt cholar in Harueſt: take the rot of Fennel, Parſly, of Bochers broome, Sperage, Cinkfoyle, of Graſſe, of Endiue, Cychorie, Citearch, Maiden haire, Tentwort, Hartes tongue, Langdebefe, Lentils, Acaſia. ana. vn. and a halfe, Prunes rr. Wine of Pomegranats, a pound and a halfe, of Suger iii. li. make a ſtrop. A decoction hærevnto take of Violets, ℥. iiii. of Borage flowers, Sebeſtes, Caſſia Fiſtula, Tamarindes, ana. vn. i. of Time, and wilde Time, of both ſortes of Sticados, Myrabolans Citrina Indi, the foure colde ſædes, Melons, Gourdes, Cucumbers, Pepons, ana. an ounce, of prunes, rr. make a decoction.

Of a Quartaine bred of naturall melancholie. Cap. lxxxviii.

AGainst the feauer Quartaine bred of Melancholy naturall, take the rote of Fennell, Parsely, of Bochers brome, of Sperage, of Cinkfoyle, of Harts tongue, of the rote of Langdubefe, of Hogs tongue, the rote of an Elder, Walwort, Germander, ground Iuie, of both sortes of Stichados, Calamint, Organe, of colde hearbes, Melons, Gourdes, Cucumbers, Pepons, ana.m.i. of Violets, of Borage flower, ana. vnce.ii. of Spiknard vn.iii. of the ioyce of Borage vn.i. of white vineger, a pound, of Suger iiii.li. make a strop with the decoction of three pound of Germander, let the pacient receiue the strop with this decoction early and and late.

AGainst a Quartaine Ague, take Violets, Borage flowers, Sene, Time, and Epitheme, ana.vn.ii. Myrabolans, Citrin, Kebules, Indi. ana.vn. make a decoction & giue it to the patient (if he be strong of nature) before the fit.

A potion for a Quartaine. Chap.lxxxix.

FOr a Quartaine this potion is good to purge by little and lyttle, and is giuen from

from three dayes to three, or from foure to foure, as is needfull, for it purgeth and digesteth, specially if it be with a cough.

Take wilde Time, Calamint, blacke Helebor, Sene, Violets, Hysope, and Dake and wall ferne, ana. ʒ. i. and a halfe, of Fennell, Licorise, of the rootes of Fennell, and Smallage, ʒ. and a half, let them be sodden and stand to setele, that it may clarifie, and take of the decoction fiue pound, and let it be made in a sirop, giue thereof in a reception vnto the patient vn. ii. in the morning.

A confection of pills to purge all corrupt humours. Cap. lxxxx.

A Confection of pills wherewith humors are dissolued, take the inner part of Coloquintida, ʒ. i. of Agaricke, ʒ. and a halfe, of Baurach ʒ. of Liquorise. ʒ. of Nettles seede, Roket royall, ana. ʒ. ℈ a halfe, stampe them and make pills.

Of heauinesse or drousinesse of the Head.

Chap. lxxxxi.

A Certaine experiment against the heauinesse of the head: Take of Agarick ʒ.b. of the ioyce of wilde Sage, Kelwbarbe, Holewort, ana. ʒ.i. white Suger ʒ.ii. and a halfe, make pills lyke to Chiche pease, and drinke once thereof thrise in a weeke, or els euerie daie, till you haue made an end of all, it helpeth in the middest, but especially in the end, without any daunger.

Take of Cloues, Maces, Nutmigges, Galengale, Dragons blood, Anise, Comin, an. ʒ.i. as much of spurge, as of them all, and make a pouder.

THE APHORISMES OF HIPOcrates, redacted vnto a certaine order, according vnto the members of a mans bodie, and the diseases that may fall in anie of them.

OF THE DISPOSITION of the Head. Chap. I.

Vine troubled lyke vnto the water of an ore or horse, signifieth paines in the head.

Milke is euill for them that haue the head ach.

If the paines be in the noddle of the head, it is good to cut ỹ veine in the forehead.

If anie matter or water flow out at his nose or eares which hath the head ach, it taketh away the paines.

Whatsoeuer healthfull man is sodeinly pained in the head, and therewith lo-seeth his voice and routeth withal, he dieth within seauen dayes, if an Ague take him not.

Of

Of the lethargie or forgetfulnesse. Chap.ii.

To tremble in a lithargie is very euill.

Of the paines in the head called Subeth. Chap.iii.

In this disease painefull slæpe is mortall.

Of too much Watching. Chap.iii.

Immoderate slæpe or watching is very euill.

Of the Palsie. Chap.v.

Palsies doe commonly chaunce from xx. yeares of age till lx.

It is hard to helpe a small Palsie, but to heale a grieuous Palsie it is impossible.

It is no matter what kinde of spume or froth bee about their mouths which bee strangled or haue the Palsie, and bee not yet dead.

Of the Madnesse ealled Melancholia. Chap.vi.

A Swelling or weknes enduring a lõg time bringeth a man to a melãcholie.

Perillous eruptoins in al melancholike diseases, doe signifie either the Palsie, a conuulsion, blindnesse, or madnesse.

The Hemorrhoides be very good to such as be melancholike.

Of raging and Madnesse. Chap. vii.

IF he that is mad be taken with a laske or hydropsie, it is very good.

The Hemorrhoides breaking out, take away madnesse.

If a mad man vse to laugh it is a laudable signe, but if he be verie sad, it is perillous.

If a madde man finde ease in sléeping, it is good, but if his rage encrease, it is to bée feared.

Of the falling Euill. Chap. viii.

THey which haue the falling euill in their childhode be oft healed, but if they be past xxv. yeare olde, they die for ỹ most parte.

The chaunging of place, time, and age, cureth the falling euill in young men.

Of the diseases in the sinewes. Chap. ix.

ALL colde things be noyous to sinewes, the Bones, the Téeth, the Braines, and the Marrowe in the backe, and vnto those all hotte thinges bée profitable and good.

A sodaine feauer healeth the crampe.

A conuulsion after sleepe in an Ague, is to be feared.

To be short breathed in an Ague, is the signe of a conuulsion.

A conuulsion or gripings in the bellie in sharpe Agues, be verie euill.

A conuulsion after the drinking of Hellebore, is deadlie.

To haue a conuulsion with a sore wound is death.

A conuulsion is perillous to him that hath bled much.

A conuulsion or yesking after a great inadition be verie euill.

If a dronken man lose his speech & haue a conuulsion, he shall shortly die.

A conuulsion commeth of immoderate fulnesse or emptinesse, and so doth yesking. Yesking, vomiting, a conuulsion or madnesse comming vpon him that is pained in the small guts, are to be feared.

The crampe or madnesse with much watching, is verie perillous.

He that is taken with a sore conuulsion, if he liue foure daies shall escape.

A conuulsion after a purgation is very perillous.

If

If a young man being fleshly, bée taken with a distension of the sinewes in the Summer time, let him be washed with colde water, for that doth increase the heat, and the heate doth asswage his paines.

In sore wounds a conuulsion or distension be verie euill.

Of the drousinesse in the head. Chap. x.

TO doate or to be astonied after a blow or stripe, is verie euill.

Of the members being set awrie. Chap. xi.

IN a continuall Ague, if the lippes, the eyes, the browes, or the nose stand awrie, so that the patient cannot heare or see, and bée therewith verie weake, he shall dye shortlie after.

Of the disposition of the eyes. Chap. xii.

OF the times of the yeare if it chaunce the Winter to be drie, and the North wind to blowe, the spring time moist with the South winde, the Summer following

there shal be many be troubled with bleri-nesse, but of the contrarie part if ỹ Winter be moyst with much South wind, and the spring time drie with North winds, men shal be likewise vexed with dry blerinesse.

If in Autumne or Harvest ther be much drought, and North winds, it shall do good to moist persons, and women, but other it shall vexe with dry blearinesse.

When the times of the yeare be dry, many shall haue bleare eyes.

The South winde blowing dayly for a season, will engender dazeling in the eyes.

Diseases of the eyes doe chiefly raigne in Summer.

In a continuall Ague if the eyes bee wrythen a side, and the patient weak, and cannot see, it is a present token of death.

In all kindes of feauers and other diseases, voluntarie teares be laudable, but if they flowe contrarie to the patients mind, they be to be feared.

It is verie good if he that is diseased in the eyes, be taken with a sodaine laske.

All diseases in the eyes be healed either by drinking of swéet wines, or with baths of hot water, or letting of bloud, or wyth

a Purgation.

If a man be ſicke marke his eyes when he ſléepeth, for if anie white thing appeare betwirt the eye liddes, and the Patient haue no great laſke, nor receiued any purgatiõ before, it is a terrible & deadly ſigne.

Of the diſpoſition of the Eares. Chap. xiii.

WHoſoeuer vſeth to voide cholar, and in the meane while wareth deafe, the laſke ſtoppeth, and of the contrary part a ſodaine laſke and decoction of cholar taketh awaie deafneſſe.

To ware deafe in a continuall Ague (the Patient being weake of bodie) is a token of death.

Voluntarie bléding at the noſe, or a ſodaine laſke, doth take awaye the deafneſſe which commeth of an ague.

Of the diſpoſition of the Noſe. Chap. xiiii.

THey whoſe noſethrills be full of ſuperfluous moyſtneſſe, and haue alſo theyr nature or ſéed verie watriſh, be not healthfull of bodie, and they that be contrarie, inioy continuall health.

Hoarsnesse and continuall flurion of snéuyll in olde men, doe in no meanes ware ripe.

A drie Summer with often North wind and a moist harvest with the South winde, both ingender in the next Winter the head ach, the cough, hoarsnesse, & much flurion of rume by the nosethrils, but if the harvest be drie, and the North wind blow, the rume shall endure much longer.

Olde men be often grieved with the flurion of rume, and the cough.

Much rume conteined in the stomache is changed within twentie dayes to plaine matter.

All colde things, as Snowe and Yse, do engender distillations.

Of bleeding at the Nose.
Chap. xv.

OLde men and children doe oft blæde at the nose.

If it chaunce him that is sicke of an Ague to blæde, he shall haue a lasse in the decrease of his feauer.

He that wareth deafe through an ague, & blædeth at ỹ nose shal recouer his hearing.

Who so is lykely to haue an apostume in

in anie of his ioyntes, and in the meane while bléedeth at the nose, is sure to recouer his health.

If a woman whose flowres be stopped do chance to bléede at the nose, it is a good signe.

Bléeding at the nose or eares taketh away the head ach.

To haue the crampe or to doate while the nose bléedeth, is an euill signe.

Of Neesing. Chap. xvi.

If a woman hauing the mother, or béeing in paines of childe birth, chance to néese, it is very good.

Néesing taketh away belching.

All néesing that commeth of the head, is caused either of the braine being hot, or the emptie place of the head being moyst, for the aire within contained breaketh out through a narowe passage, and thereby causeth the noyse.

Of the disposition of the mouth and tongue. Chap. xvii.

Yoong children & infants be often troubled with vlcers in the mouth, and too much vomiting.

Of all other men they which lispe bée most troubled with many sieges and laxes.

Of the diseases in the teeth. Chap. xviii.

IT is the signe of continuaunce in an ague, to haue much slimie matter about the téeth.

When the téeth begin to grow, children are pained with feauers, cramps, and itching of the gums, & especially in the growing of the gumme téeth.

Of the griefe in the throate. Chap. xix.

OFtentimes diseases proper for the Sũmer season, doe chance in Autumne, as the Squinancie, shortnesse of breath, & the paines in the flap that couereth the winde pipe.

A suffocation chauncing to him that hath an Ague, and no swelling remaine in the throate, is a token of death.

If the Squinancie fall downe to the lights, and the patient liue seuen daies, the fluxion will turne to matter.

If he that hath the Squinancie do swel in the necke, it is a good token, for the fluxion

ion is driuen outward.

He that hath an Ague not being able to turne his necke, neither to swallowe his meate, without a manifest swelling in the throate, shall shortlie die.

Of the breast and lights. Chap. xx.

TO haue the breath somewhat stopped in an Ague is an euill token, for a conuulsion shal shortly folow, they which haue swelling in their backs before they be xiii. yeres olde, comming of shortnesse of breath, or a sore cough, shall shortly die.

If it chaunce a dronken man sodainly to fall speechlesse, he shall shortly die of a conuulsion, except either he fall to an ague, or else he receiue his speech againe at the houre when the surfet is digested.

They which sodainly are taken wyth paines in the head, and therwith lose their speech and rout, they die shortly if they be not taken with an Ague.

Whosoeuer hath his braines hurt anie waie, doth sodainly lose his speech.

Of bloud spitting. Chap. xxi.

YOnge men be chiefely troubled with spitting of bloud, consumptions, hot feuers, and the falling Euill.

The spittell in a continuall Feuer being wan of colour, blouddie, stinking or cholericke, is an euill token.

He that spitteth frothy bloud is diseasid in the lightes.

If he that spitteth bloud spit therewith all filthie matter, it is an euill signe.

To vomit bloud without an agew, is healthfull, but in an ague pernicious.

Of the Plurisie. Cap. xxii.

IF in the beginning of a Plurisie the Pacient vse to spitte, it shortneth the disease, but if it chaunce afterward it prolongeth the paines.

The Northwinde blowing a long season together, engendreth colikes, coughes, and plurisies.

Plurisies, peripneumonies, rewmes, and coughes, doe chiefely raigne in the winter.

If he which hath the Plurisie, be not purged in xiiii. dayes, ỹ flurion wil change to matter.

The Plurisie once changed to matter, if the

if the paciēt be not purged within fourtie dayes after, the breaking forth of the matter, he shall fall to a consumption.

A sodeyne laxe following a Pluriſie or a peripneumonie, is verie perillous.

They whose belching smelleth somewhat sharpe or tarte, be not giuen to the Pluriſie.

The frensie in a peripneumonie is an euill token.

Whosoeuer hauing filthie matter in the voyde place of the stomake, or hauing the hydropsie, is lanced or burned, if all the matter or water issue forth, it is present death.

Of the Consumpsion or Ptisick. Cap. xxiii.

AVtumne or Haruest is very euill to thē which be in a consupmption.

A drye sommer with much Northwind and a moyst Haruest with South windes, doe engendre in the Winter followinge, coughes and rewmes, and to diuerse, consumptions.

In consumptions, purge downewarde and vpward.

They which be betwixt xviii. and xxv.

be chiefly troubled with the ptisicke.

If his spittle which hath a consumption being cast vppon coales doe stinke, and the haire fall off his head, it is a signe of death.

A sodaine laske to him that is in a consumption, and his haire fall off, is deadlie.

Milke is vnwholsome to them which haue the head ach, or that bee sicke of anie Feauer, and to them which haue noyse & wind in the higher part of their bellies, and that haue the cholarike decoctions in hot Feauers, or that haue lost much of their bloud, and of the contrarie parte, it is good to such a haue a consumption without an Ague, and also it may bee ministred to them which haue Agues long time, if none of the aboue sayde tokens doe appeare, and to such as haue bene long sicke of a consumption.

A ptisicke or laske with spitting of filthie matter, if the spitting cease, is deadlie.

Of the dispositions of the heart.

Chap. xxiiii.

GReat burning in the stomacke, & pricking about the heart, is an euill token in the Ague.

They

They which lose their strength oftentimes without manifest occasion, shall dye sodainly.

Of the Paps. Chap. xxv.

IF the paps of a woman which is with childe of two, doe ware little, shee shall lose one child, and if it be the right pap it is a man child, and if the left a woman.

If a woman that neither is with child, neither hath brought forth a childe, haue milke in her paps, she is past her flowers.

Bloud drawing to the paps of a woman, is a signe of the phrensie.

If you will stoppe the flowres of a woman, put a great ventose vpon her pappes.

Much milke issuing out of the teates of a woman that is with childe, betokeneth the childe to be verye weake and feeble, but if the pappes be hard, the childe is strong and healthfull.

Lyke as the decrease of the pappes is a signe of the destruction of the childe, so the hardnesse of the same signifieth great pains in the pappes, legges, knees, or eyes, and the lyfe of the childe.

Of the stomacke. Chap. xxvi.

The stomacke is most hot in the Winter and Spring time, and then also the slæpes be longest.

Men cannot well awaie with much meate in the Summer and Haruest, but meanely in the spring, and best of all in ỹ winter.

In all diseases to be steadfast of minde, and to be content with such things as are ministred to him, is a laudable signe, but to the contrarie is verie euill.

Drinke of wine doth take away hunger.

If he which goeth verie drie to bed, slæp, it is good.

If they which haue certain murmuring e winde in their bellies, haue great paines in the loynes, they shall haue moyst deiections, if the winde doe neither come forth, nor great multitude of vrine, and all these doe chaunce in feauers.

If in a laske or vomit such thinges bee purged as ought to be purged, it doth ease the patient, and it is nothing grieuous, but if it chaunceth contrarie.

Let such as cannot easily vomit be purged downward, but not in Summer.

In all kinde of diseases if blacke cholar be

be purged vpward or downward without a medicine, it is perillous.

In the paines of the small guts called Iliaca, vomiting, yelking, conuulsion, or doating be euill.

A conuulsion and yelking after a great purging are to be feared.

A sodaine and voluntarie vomiting healeth him that hath had a long lacke.

Yelking is good to him which hath a heat and swelling in the liuer.

Of the diseases in the liuer. Cap. xxvii.

AN Ague taketh awaye the griefe and paines in the liuer.

A wound in the braines, heart, midrise, small guts, stomacke, or liuer, is deadly.

If he whose liuer mattreth be burned, and thereout issue pure and white matter, he shall escape, but if it be like dregges, hee shall shortly die.

Many diseases proper to the Summer, do chaunce in harueſt, as Quartaines and hidropsies engendered in the splene.

If he which haue the dropsie be wounded, it is hard to heale him.

Whosoeuer hath gripings about the nauell,

A bloudie flure beginning with a melancholike siege is deadly.

Little peeces of flesh appearing in a bloudie siege, be tokens of present death.

Vaine desire to the stole in a woman with child, killeth the child.

Tart or sharpe belching sodainly chauncing to him whose meat commeth through him indigested, is verie good.

In a long continuance of a bloudie flure to abstaine from meate is verye euill, and if it be with an Ague much worse.

A bloudie flure is good to such as bee splenetike.

A sodaine flure after a sincere or cleane siege, is to be feared.

If a great lacke chaunce in a white morphew, it taketh away the disease.

Frothie sieges in a flure, doe declare the fleame to come from the head.

It is an euill token in a sharpe Ague, to haue a conuulsion or painfull gripings in the bellie.

Paines in the higher partes of the belly be more gentle and of lesser perill then they which by in the lower part.

If he which hath the strangurie be taken with the paines in the small guttes cal-

called Illiaca, he shall die within seauen dayes, except a feauer take him much slurt of vrine.

Of the Fundament. Chap. xxx.

If the hemorrhoides chaunce to such as be melancholike, mad, or frantike, it is laudable.

If he that hath long time had the Hemorrhoides be healed, & not one left open, it is to be feared least he fall to a consumption or hydropsie.

The hemorrhoides be verie good to such as haue a melancholyke madnesse, or great griefe in the raines.

Of the disposition of the raines. Chap. xxxi.

They which haue the paines in the raines after 12. yeares of age, cannot be healed.

They whose vrine is full of grauell be sicke of the stone, either in the raines, or in the bladder.

Diseases in the raines and bladder are scant curable in olde men.

Little bladders or bubbles in a mannes vrine, doe betoken paines in the raines,

and long diseases.

The higher part of the vrine fattie and thicke, is a signe of paines in the raines, and some grieuous disease.

If the aboue said tokens appeare in such as be sicke in the raines, and also haue sore paines in the muscles of the backe, if the paines be inwarde, it signifieth an Apostume in the inner partes, but if they bee outward, the Apostume shall be there also.

Much fleame conteined betwixt the stomacke and the midrife, hauing no way to the belly is sone dissolued, if it issue by the vaines in the bladder, and thence forth in vrine.

Of the diseases in the bladder. Chap. xxxii.

In moyst and wet season, long Agues fluxes, rottennesse, the falling euill, the Squinancie, and the Palsie doe chiefelye raigne, but contrarie, in drie seasons, consumption, blearinesse, goutes, strangurie & bloudie fluxes.

Children be often grieued with paines in the throate, and falling of the iawes, wormes in the belly, and stranguries.

Olde men haue most commonlie these diseases, shortnesse of breth, rume, ỹ cough, the

the strangurie, difficultie of vrine, goutes, dazeling in the head, paines in the raines, Palsies in their bodies out of iust temperaunce, the itch, watchings, with moistnesse in the belly, eyes, and nosethrills, dulnesse of sight and hearing.

If his water that is sicke of an ague be little in quantitie, thick, and full of crums, and thereupon his vrine followe much in quantitie and thin, it is very good.

Whosoeuer in an Ague hath his water troubled like to the vrine of an ore or cow, hath or shortly shall haue the head ach.

In such diseases as shall be ended the seauenth day, there shall appeare in the patients vrine a red clowd ỹ fourth day, with other reasonable tokens.

Urine white and cleere, is not laudable, and especially in them which be frantike or doating.

They which be lyke to haue an Apostume in their ioynts, be deliuered thereof ỹ much vrine white and thick, as ỹ which commeth from such as haue bene foure dayes sicke of an ague.

Bloud or matter in the vrine doth declare vlcers and byles, eyther in the reynes or bladder.

Little péeces of flesh and haires in the vrine come from the raines.

Contents like vran in the vrine signifie a pocke or scab in the bladder.

They which pisse bloud haue a veine broken in the raines.

If they which pisse bloud or crums, or else haue the strangurie, if ỹ paines be beneath the belly aboue the share, the disease is in the bladder.

Grauell in the vrine betokeneth the stone in the bladder.

He that pisseth bloud or matter, and hée in whose vrine scales doe appeare, or the water haue a strong smell, hath vlcers in the bladder.

Who so hath pustules or welkes in his yard, and if they breake and the matter run out, they shall be shortly whole.

To pisse much in the night doth betoken a little siege.

The strangurie chaunceth to that person which hath a hot swelling in the fundament or matrixe, and to him whose raines doe matter, and yet king euer following the heat and swelling in the liuer.

Diseases in the raines and bladder are hard to heale in olde men.

Co

Contents in the bottome of the vrine lyke vnto thicke vranne, signifie the disease long to continue.

If the water doe appeare vnlyke of substaunce, it betokeneth greate mistemperaunce, for diuersitie of humours within the bodie.

Drinking of wine healeth the straungurie, and him that cannot holde his water, & it is also good to let bloud in the inner veines about the anckle.

Of the members of generation in men. Chap. xxxiii.

Likewise in men, either for the raritie of the bodie the spirites go out, so that the seed cannot come to his due place, or for the thickneſſe therof ỹ humor cannot get forth, neither ware hot for the coldneſſe, and so it heapeth in that place, or elſe the same thing commeth of great heate.

A bone, a griſtle, a ſinew, and the toppe of the yard being cut, will neyther growe nor ioyne together.

Of the members of generation in women. Chap. xxxiiii.

If the Winter be moyſt and warme and the South winde blow, the Spring time

dry with northwindes, those women that be then with chylde shall of euerie lyght occasion lose their children, and the children then borne shalbe weake and sickly, wherfore they shal either dye forth-with, or else all their lyfe tyme be fayntie and full of diseases.

If a woman with childe muste nedes be purged, let that be from the fourth moneth to the seuenth, yet those somewhat lesse, but before foure and after seuen lette them receiue no purgacions.

The suffumigation of swete odures doth bring forth the floures, and is good for diuers other things, if it dyd not cause the head to be drousie.

Letting of bloud doth kill the chylde, but the nerer the birth the more perillous it is.

If a woman with childe be taken with any greuous disease, it is death.

The fluxion of the floures taketh away vomiting of bloud.

If the floures stoppe it is good to blede at the nose.

It is perillous for a woman with child to haue a great lare.

Peling is verye good to her that hath

the

the moder, or that trauaileth of childbirth.

She whose floures be euill coloured or that kepe not their cõmon course, had nede to take a purgacion.

If thou wouldest know whether a woman hath conceiued or no, giue hir water & hunny mingled together to drinke when she goeth to slepe, and if she fele grypings and paines in hir belly, she is with childe: if she fele none, she is not.

A woman which hath conceiued a male is well coloured, but if it be a female, it is contrary.

Those women which be very smal and leane before they conceiue, shall lose one childe before they ware grose.

Those women which being meane of bodie, doe lose their childzen the seconde or third moneth without manifest occasion, haue the closures of their wombes full of filthie matter, wherefore they cannot sustein the weight of the childe, but sodenlie breake.

They which be very fat cannot conceiue till they ware leane, for the mouth of the matrix is stopped vp with fatnesse.

If thou wilt prouoke the floures, cause the woman to nese, & in the meane while

stop her nose and mouth.

They which be with childe haue theyr wombes closed vp.

If a woman with child be taken with an Ague, and ware verie hot, without manifest occasion, she hath great pains in child birth, or els she loseth her child, with perill of her owne life.

If a conuulsion & faintnesse take a woman in ỹ time of her flours, it is perillous.

If the flowers haue to much issue, ther doe ensue diuerse diseases, & if they be stopped, ther foloweth great griefe in ỹ womb.

If a woman hath not conceiued, & thou wilt know whether shée shall conceiue or no, let her be well couered with clothes, & beneath let a suffumigatiõ be made of hot things & odoriferous, for if the smell come vp through her body to ỹ nose & mouth, bée sure that she is not barren of her selfe.

If a woman with child haue her flowers, it is impossible the childe shoulde bée healthfull.

The flowers stopping with an ague or great colde, & the woman loath her meate, say she is with child.

The matrixe colde and grose or verye moist, is not apt to conceiue, for the séede is there-

therein,quenched and destroyed.

Likewise if it be drie and verie hot, for then is the sæde lost for lacke of nourishment,but they whose matrixe is of meane temperature be plentifull , and doe often conceiue. If thou wilt know more read aboue in the disposition of the paps.

Of the disposition of the outward members. Chap.xxxv.

IF two great griefes doe happen in diuers member at one time , the greater taketh away the lesse.

Paines in the knées and loines, or grípings in the belly comming vpon him that hath no ague,do signifie that he should bée purged downward.

In painfull feauers apostumes do often happen about the knées and chækes.

The sickneſſe shall chiefly remaine in ỹ place which was griued before it began.

The ioyntes of such as haue had a feauer for a long season,shall ake, and be full of pustules.

Great paines and swellinges in the ioynts with anie breaking or issue,doe signifie that the gout or crampe shall follow, and many be remedyed with much washing with colde water,for that doth extenu-

ate the humour, and take away the paius, for a meane colde extinguisheth.

Letting of bloud doth vtterly take awaie such paines as begin at the backe, & thence remoue to the armes,

Enuches be neuer bald nor goutie.

Women haue neuer the gout as long as they haue their flowres.

A child hath neuer the gout vntill hée hath knowen a woman.

All kind of gouts (if the inflamation be quenched) within fortie dayes do end.

All goutes doe chiefly raigne in spring time and harueft.

If the hip bone fall out of his place after a long Sciatica, ther shall much matter followe, or the legge will consume awaye, and the patient shall halt, except he be burned.

Of Feauers and Agues.

Chap. xxxvi.

The sickneffe it selfe and the time of the yeare doe plainly declare the time of the fits, the chiefe time in the diseafe, and the order in the fits.

Olde men be neuer troubled with sore Agues, becauſe theyr bodyes bée colde.

All

All sharpe diseases are iudged in foure-téne dayes.

Quartaines in Summer be verie short in Autumne much longer, in Winter longest of all.

It is much better that he which hath a conuulsion be taken with an ague, then he which hath an Ague be taken with a conuulsion.

If his flesh that hath a sore ague do either fall nothing awaie at all, or decay verie much, it is euill, for the first betokeneth long continuance of the disease, & the other great weakenesse in the person.

At the beginning and ending of an Ague, all things be of more strength then in the chiefe part thereof.

In all diseases they be in lesse ieopardie to whose nature age accustome, or time of the yéere the sickenesse doth agrée, then they with whome it doth in no point agrée.

When the Summer is not vnlike the spring time, you shall loke for much sweating in all Agues.

In drie seasons there shall raigne diuerse sore Agues.

All diseases in the Harueste season be perillous and deadly, but in the spring time

most

most gentle and easie.

In the Summer these doe chiefly reigne, continuall and burning agues, tertian & quartaine feauers, vomiting, laxes, blerneſſe with vlcers in the mouth and priuie members. A cold ſtifneſſe chancing the firſt day in any feuer doth take away al iudgment.

Al feuers which do not intermitte, and giue ouer the third day, be perillous, but if the pacient haue no fit that day there is no ieoperdie.

If great coldneſſe take him which is verie weake through a continuall ague it is deadly.

If in a continuall ague the outward members be verie colde and the inward parts hote and drie, it is a token of death.

If in an Ague Puſtules and paines chaunce in the ioynts, it is a ſigne that the patient feedeth well.

In a continuall feauer, if the lips, the eies, the noſe, or the mouth be writhen & out of faſhion, ſo that the patient cannot ſee nor heare, and therwith all his bodie be weak, it is a ſigne that death is at hand.

A ſodaine laſke or dotage in a continuall feauer is deadly.

An

An Apostume which doth not breake at the first iudging daie in a Feauer, doth signifie the long continuaunce of the disease.

Voluntarie teares in Agues be laudable, but they which flowe against the Patients will, be to be feared.

All Agues with swelling in the fundament be euill, except such as endure but one daie.

If he which hath an Ague doth sweate verie much, and the disease continue, it is euyll, for it betokeneth long sickneſſe and abundance of humours.

He that hath a conuulsion or discention in the sinewes, and therevpon an Ague, is sodeinly deliuered.

A Tertian not ended in seuen fits, shall continue long.

The yeolow Iaundise comming vpon him that hath a feauer before the seauenth day, is perillous.

To be afraide in his sléeps; or to haue the crampe, is euill.

To be short breathed in an Ague, is the signe of a conuulsion.

Sorrowfull sighs in sharpe agues be to be feared.

They which haue the Quartaine haue seldome

seldome conuulsions, and if he which hath a conuulsion fall to a Quartaine, he shal be deliuered from this conuulsion.

If he which hath an Ague sweat in these daies following, it is verie good, the third, ẏ v.vii.ix.xi.xiiii.xvii.xxi.xxvii.xxxi. xxxiiii. for the sweates doe iudge the feauer, but if they be otherwise, they declare long continuance of the disease & great paines.

Of the diet to be obserued in Agues. Chap.xxxvii.

In all diseases of long continuaunce the Patient must vse little meate, and exquisite, but in sharp diseases that is perillous, yet to eate too little or too much, bée both euill.

Sicke men doe more often erre in vsing little meat, then in that diet which is somwhat larger, whereby they doe ofte hurt, yea, and to such as be in health small fare, & exquisit diet, is very perillous, because they easily erre therein.

Unto extreame diseases extreame cures are necessarie.

When the disease is most extreame and sharpe, the patient shall by and by haue wonderfull paines, wherefore he must vse most small & thin diet, and as the disease is

from

frō extreme pains, so must the diet amend.

When the sickneſſe is moſt violent, then must the patient vse leaſt meate of all.

The Phyſition must marke well whether the patient vsing such small dyet may endure to the state and strength of the disease, or whether the paines will first aſſwage or no.

If the sicknesses in the beginning be moſt feruent, then must the patient vse lyttle meate, but if the sicknes be afterward moſt violent, the patients meate must be somewhat before diminiſhed, but in the beginning hé must fēde well, that he may be able to abide the diſeaſe.

The patient must forbeare meate in the fits, and eſpecially in such Agues that doe intermit and come by fits.

Among all other, olde men may beſt away with faſting, then such as be of middle age, after young men, & worſe of al childrē, and eſpecially such as be quicke and luſtie.

Such as growe haue much naturall heate within them, and therfore do require much meate, which if they haue not, their bodyes doe ſone conſume, but contrarie, little meate will ſerue olde men, becauſe they haue but litle naturall heat, which lō

much

much meate is sone quenched, and therfore they haue not so feruent Agues, because their bodies be colde.

The stomacke & inward parts be most hot in winter and spring time, wherefore men must then fede better, for the inward heate then being much, doth require much meate, and for a proofe thereof marke the Agues and the champions.

Moyst meates be best of all to such as be sicke of the Agues, and chiefly to children, & to such as haue ben accustomed with lyke meates.

You must marke whether you shal giue them meate once or twice, and to whome you must giue more, and to whom lesse and somewhat you must beare with the time of the yeare, the Countrie, the age of the person, and with the accustomed vse.

In Summer and Autumne men may scarce away with much meate, but in the winter best of all, and meane in the spring.

To such as haue their sickenesse by certaine fits in order, you shall giue nothing, neither adde nor diminish afore the time of iudging.

Heere endeth the Aphorismes of Hippocrates, set in order for euerie member.

A Booke containing the names of the compound medicines, which be good for all kinde of diſeaſes that may chaunce in anie member of mans bodie, in reading of which Booke I would the gentle Reader ſhould be admoniſhed of one thing, which is, that I do commonlie through all this Booke vſe the Latine names, and haue not tranſlated the ſame to the Engliſh tongue beeing mooued therevnto, becauſe that many of them bee ſuch, that they cannot well be Engliſhed, and alſo that the Apothecaries which haue ſuch medicines to ſell, doo commonly vſe the Latine or rather Arabicke, and barbarous tearmes, and not the Engliſh names thereof, vppon which conſiderations I thought it beſt to vſe the ſame through all this preſent

BOOKE.

V. FOR

FOR ALL DISEASES in the Head. Cap. I.

These confections following doe not suffer the haires to ware hoare and graie, Electuarium de Aromatibus, Confectio Alharif, Oleum Costinum, and de Alchana.

These be verie good for all diseases in the braine, the electuarie of pearles, Triacle Dyatesseron, and the confection of Mulke.

These comfort the braine, Aromaticum Rosarum, Maius Aromaticum, Dyambra, Gallie elephangine, & Pillule stomatice.

These purge the braine, the confection Alphescera, & Pillule elephangine, Oximell Squillitike, openeth the opillation of the braine.

The infusion of Hiera healeth the melancholike paines of the head.

These be good for the falling euil, Confectio de musco, Thiriaca diatesseron, confectio Alfescera, sirupus stycados: Acetum & Oximel Squilliticum, vnguentum de Bdellio, Oleum de cucumere asinino, de Lapide gaggatis,

gaggatis, de piperibus and Philosophorum, Confectio alharif & kebuli conditi, be verie good for all diseases in the sences.

These purge the instruments of the sences, Pillule elephangine, stomatice, Aggregate & pillule lucis, maiores minores.

Hyerapicra purgeth all colde diseases of the head, so doth Hiera hemetis, hyeralogodion rufi, and pillule aggregate.

The colde diseases of the head are healed with the confection of water and hunnie.

These confections ensuing are good for all paines in the head, Oximel squillitike, infusion of hyeratrochiskes of Etro, Dyle Anet, Dile of Laurell, of Spiknard, of elder, and Dile of wilde Cucumber.

The infusion of Hyera cleanseth the head, so do pillule stomatice & Pillule Aggregate maiores.

Hyera hermetis purgeth the Hemicran, and pillule alhandach, an emplaister of Mustard, and Dyle of Euphorbium heale the same.

The Celectuarie of Roses purgeth the head ach of an hot cause, so do pillule alhandach.

These heale the turning or dazeling in

the head and eies, the confection of Muske, a sharpe strop of Citrones, or prunes, vineger or Drimell Squilitike, but these purge the same, Hamach, electuarie of Roses, Confectio Psilij, Hira Hermecis, & Pieralogodion ruffi.

For the paines and diseases in the Eares. Chap. ii.

OIle of bitter Almonds, Oile of Peches and of Beane, are good for all paines & noise in the eares.

Oyle of Spiknard is good for winde in the Eares.

For all diseases in the eyes. Chap. iii.

THE electuarie of Roses purgeth the superfluities which descend to the Eyes, also Oleum Philosophorum is good for watrie Eies.

Pillule de Yara, and Trifera Persica purge all diseases of the Eyes, and make cleere the sight.

For all diseases in the nose and face. Chap. iiii.

OIle of wilde Cucumber taketh awaye the stench in the nose, and Oleum Philoso-

losophorum openeth the oppillations of the same.

A sirop of Poppie and Diacodion with Pillule contra Catarrum, purge and heale al weales which be vpon the nose and face.

These cleanse all foule coulour, and deformitie of the face, Diacucurma, Diamorosion, Diacodion, Trifera minor, Confectio rauedseni & Alkakengi Trochiskes, of Roses, of Rewbarbe.

For all diseases in the mouth and throate. Chap. v.

FOr an Apostume in the throat, Diamoron and Diacaridon be very good.

These confections following bee good for them which cannot take their breth, the confection of Muske, Loche of Squilla, Loche of Pine, Loche ad Asma, Loche Alfescera, Diosulphur, Philonium, the confection of pearles and Alchermes.

Diacodion and a sirop of Poppie, heale a rume and cough, so doe Pillule contra Catarrhum.

Vineger Squillitike healeth rotten and lose gums.

Dyle of swéte Almondes and of Sisami taketh awaye the asperitie and rough-

nesse of the throate.

Dyle of Grysomile taketh away all impediments of the tongue.

These confections make the mouth to haue a swéete smell or odour, the electuarie of Aromatikes and of Perles, of Citronos, the confection Xiloaloes, Aromaticum Muscatum, Aromaticum Nardinum, Trifera Saracenica, a sirope of the pilling of Orenges, Mellicrat of Orenges, Trochiskes of Gallia Muscate, and Sufuf Xiloaloes, Aromaticum, Pillule Diarhodon.

An Electuarie of sirope of Peches, Peches condite, Trochiskes of Xiloaloes, take away all stench in the mouth.

Dyatrionpipereon taketh away all belching.

A Iulep of Iniubes, healeth all horsenes.

Diacalamentum, Philonium, Dyacyminum and sirope of Mints, doe vtterly stop all painefull and colde yelking.

These confections of Muske, Tiriaca, Diatesseron, sirope of Sticados, the cerote of Alexander, Dyle of Piper, and Oleum Philosophorum, and Hiera Hermetis, with Hieralogodion, doe purge the same wonderfull well.

Lette him that hath an olde and painefull

full cough, vse these, Dianisum, Athanasia mag: and if his breast be full of matter, these be good, Diasulphure, Loch de Pino, Lochsanum with sirops of Myrte, of Licorise, of Calamint, of Prunes, of Iniubes, of Hysope, and these doe extenuate the grose humors, Loch ad Asma, and Sufuf ad Asma, and if they cannot slæpe, take a sirope of Popie.

For a cough of a hot cause, take Loch of Popie, Loch ad Caliditatem, a Iulep of Violets, and a sirope of the same, with the sirup contra catarrhum, but if it be a drye coughe, take a sirope of Tereniabine and of Popie, Loch bonum, and Loche of Almondes.

Pillule de Agarico and Pillule ad omnes morbos catarhi, doe purge the matter of an olde cough.

Loch sanum and erpertum, or a sirope of Iniubes, take away horsenesse that commeth of colde flegme.

Dyle of Cartamus, of Nucis Indice, of Sisami, doe clarifie the voyce, and so doth Viniger squillitike.

Musa aenea, Oleum philosophorum, be good for the toth ake, and acetum squilliti-

cum fastneth the teeth.

For the Morphew, yeolow Iaundes, and all other deformities of the skinne. Chap. vi.

These confections make the skinne wel couloured, Electuarium de Aromatibus, confection of Quinces, Confectio Anacardina, Algarif sirop of Fumitorie, Dyle of Saffron, of Cost Triferea galeni, & the confection of Manna.

Vnguentum Alfesericum, & Oleum Cucumere a sinino, taketh awaye the roughnesse of the skinne, Hamech purgeth al diseases which be in the skinne, and elephantie.

If you will haue your skinne smoth and cleane, vse these, Trifera Muskata, Diacucurma, Diamorusion, Dyle of Beane, of Cherie stones, of Citrones, of elder, of Serpents, of Egges, of wheate, of Iuniper, and Dyle of Ash.

Vnguentum Sericinum is good for to cause the skin to growe.

Vnguentium Rosarum, Violarum, Vnguentum Ceruse, Oleum de Iunipero & Desraxmo, Trochiskes of Arsnicke, doe heale wild fire and ring-wormes.

These confections heale the yeolowe Jaundes, Confectio raued feni, Trifera Persica, confectio de presilio, Trochisks of Roses, of Rewbarbe, of Camphorie, & of Eupatori Electuarium Rosarum, sirupus de fumoterre & Pillule Inde.

Hyeralogodion ruffi, Hamech, Confectio Epithini, Pillule inde, Pillule fetide, doe purge all matter of Morphew and Leprosie.

Syrupus de fumoterre, and Epithimi, Dyle of Juniper, vnguentum alfefericon, doe heale the leprosie.

Vnguentum aragit, Oleum de Been, de Nucleis ceraforum, de granis citrangulorum, doe take awaye the spottes of the Morphew.

Vnguentum alhariel, taketh awaye the spots of the skin.

Pillule Colloquintide, doe purge an olde morphew.

Pillule aggregate minores, purge & take away all itching and scratching.

These be good for scabbes, Oleum nucum, Vnguentum Ceruse and Alphefericum.

For all diseases in the stomacke.

Chap. vii.

A hard Apostume of the stomacke is molified with moist hyssop, and a cerote of hyssop, of Galens description, Dyaquylon, with the emplaister of Oriabasius, and oyle of Nasticke.

These do stirre vp appetite once lost, aromaticum Rosatum, the confection of Quinces, of alchanzi and of Dzinges, trochiskes of Myrabolanes, doe increase appetite wonderfull well.

These confections doe make good digestion, Dyarodon, acondite of Dzenges, Aromaticum nardinum, and Rosatum, hyera logodion ruffi, pillule stomatice, rosatum maius, Diaciminum, Diambra, Diatrionpipereon, kebuli conditi, a condite of Quinces, of Bugloss sufuf Xiloaloes, sufuf aromatum, vineger Squillitike, Trochiskes of rose, pillule elephangine, pillule de Turbith.

The confection de Galanga, Diaciminũ Oximel squilliticũ, be good for belching that commeth of sharpe matter.

Confectio de aromatibus comforteth the stomacke that cannot abide the smell of meates, so doeth Aromaticum Rosarum, and Gariofilatum, and syrup Deminta.

Athanasia

Athanasia magna, Lochbonum, Aqua mellis, sirupus de tiqueritia, pillule de agarico trochisci aneti, doe cleanse the stomacke.

Loch de papauere, Loch de squilla, Loch alpheścera, syrupus de Ysopo, sufuf ad tussim antiquam, Oleum de Keiri & de Lillio, take away all paines in the stomacke.

Lochsanum cleanseth all filthie matter out of the stomacke.

Loch de amigdalis, healeth the vehement dryneſſe of the longs and stomacke.

Syrupus de prasio de thimo, de kesines heale all colde diseases of the stomacke.

Oleum de Cartama and Oximel Squelliticum, sirup de euapatorio, Troch de absinthio, open the opilations of the stomacke.

These confections take away the asperitie or roughneſſe of the stomacke.

Loch ad calliditatem, iulep viol. iulep iniub, syrupus cucurbite, syrupe de prunis, syrupus de granatis, Oleum papauer, Oleum violace.

Electuarium de aromatibus, de gemmis, Confectio Xiloaloes, Oximel Squilliticum, and Oleum nardingm, heale all diseases of the stomacke, which come of grose and slimie fleame.

All

All ventosities and inflations of the stomacke are cured with this confections, Electuarium de Aromatibus, de Citro Alxicostum, Troch de Spodio: vnguentum Rosarum Cerotum Sandalinum, confectio de Galanga, de Zinziber, Philonium Diacuminum, Trifera Muscata, Diacucurma, Diamorusion Secacul conditum, Pillule Aggregate maiores.

These confections comfort a weake stomacke, and cause good digestion: Electuaries de Aromatibus, de Citro, de Granis Mirthi, de Persicis, de Sorbis, confections Xiloaloes, Alkinzi, de Citonijs, Aromaticum Rosatum, Gariofilatum, Nardinum, Trifera Galeni, Yeralogodion Ruffi, Kebuli, Conditi Emblici conditi, Citonia Persica condita, Zuccharum Rosatum, Sirupes de Piris, de Citonijs, de Corticibus citri, de granis Myrthi, de Albela, de Absinthio, de fumoterre Mellicrata, de Citro, de Buglasso decitonijs, Rob de Piris, de Citodijs, de Granatis, fructibus, de Aggresta, Trochiskes, de Gallia de rosis, Ramith de Absitnhio, Sufuf Xiloaloes, Sufuf, Diarodon, Sufuf Aromaticum, Pillule Elephangine Aggregate, Siomatice, Diarodon, Cerotum Alexandri. Emplaisters, Diasinicon, stomaticum, de, Gallia, de Fermento,

to, Olyles de stiucho, de Citonijs, Maluinum, Myrtilorum Masticum, Costinum, & of Elder.

Let him that is pained in the stomacke with multitude of hot and sharpe humors, vse these, Dyarodon Galleni, Acetum Squiliticum infusio, de Hyera, Pillule Elephangine, but if the paines come of colde humours, these be verie good: Confectio Anacardina, Philonium Musa Aenea, Athanasia magna Oleum de Cartamo, and de Kerua.

These mittigate the vehement heate of the stomacke: Electuarium de Persicis, confectio de Acetosa, de Prunis, Trifera Persica, Iulep Rosarum, Syrupus de Persicis, de Portulaca, Trochiskes de Camphora, de Sãdalis, Sufuf Dyarodon rob de ribes, de Berberis, de Sumache & Demoris.

Against the humiditie of the stomacke, vse Aromaticum, Maius Rosatum, Gariofilatum, Confectio de Cinamomo, Trifera Saracenica, Diacucurma, Diamorusio, Emblicti condit, Trochisci Diarodon.

These confections purge the stomacke, Hierapigra Galeni, Hiera hemetis, Pillule Elephangine, & Agregate fetide, & Sebellie, Electuarium Alharif.

For

For the inflamation of the stomacke, take sirupus de succo, acetosa de agresta, de pomes, **and** sirupus acetosus tereniabin.

These comfort a colde stomacke, syrupus de Menta, de Thimo, secaniabin de calamento, mellicratum conditum.

Let him that vomiteth ouer much, vse these, Aromaticum rosatum, **and** Gareofilatum, syrupus, acetosus de Citonijs, de prunis, **and** de menta de agresta, Diafinicon, Troch ramich, **and if he vomit cholar and fleame, take the confection** de Citonijs, **and a sirop** de Calamento, **but if it be cholar alone, vse these:** rob de ribes, de agresta, de berberis, de sumach, de moris de sceni, de granis.

These doe expell and dissolue all ventosities out of the stomacke Aromaticum gariofilatum, Diaciminum, Oleum nardinum aromaticum nardinum, Dianisum trifera saracenia muskata alkanzi trifera hieralogodion ruffi Electuarium meum, Sufuf aromaticum emplastrum de aliis, Oleum amigdalarum amararum, nucum de kerua **and** de Enula.

Let him that is in a consumption vse these, Confectio testiculorum vulpis, Lothsanum Trochisci de camphora Oleum Amig-

migdalarum dulcium.

These Oyles make fat the bodie, Oleum amigdalarum dulcium, sisamide nuce indica, **and** Oleum de granis papaueris.

These confections quench thirst, and keepe the stomacke moyst, Electuarium de Persicis, confectio de acetosis, Alxicostum trifera persica, persica condita, Succharum violarum, iulep rosarum syrupus de persicis, de acetositate citri, Acetosus de pomis de Citonijs, de Prunis, de Cannis, de Portulaca, Rob de ribes, de Sumache de Berberis, de Agresta, de Moris, de Steni, de Granatis, Trochisci de Camphora, de Spodio, de Berberis, de Sandalis, **and** vnguentum Rosarum.

For all diseases in or about the heart. Chap. viii.

ELectuarium de gemmis, **and confection Xiloaloes, be good for all diseases about the heart.**

These heale the trembling and beating of the heart, Confectio de acetosa Xiloaloes **and** de Musco syrupus de pomis, de prunis conditum de citro, de buglosso, rob de agresta confectio Xiloaloes.

These confections comfort the heart, Electuarium de Citro, de Pomis, Aromaticũ Rosatum, Muscatum, Gariofilat, Dyambra, Pira, condita Poma persica, Citra, Zuccharum, Rosatum, Syrupus, de Pomis, rob de ribes, de Cicitonijs de Piris, Trochisci Gallie Muscate, Ramiche, Sebelline gollie Elephangine, Dyarodon, Sufuf Xiloaloes.

Let him that hath the heart burning vse these: Alxicostum, Syrupus Acetosus de Succo fructuum, Syrupus de Succo Acetose, Rob de Ribes, de Berberis, de Sumach, de Moris, de sceni, de granatis.

The confection of Xiloaloes, doth make a man merrie, so doth Dyambra and confectio de Musco.

Diasulphur is good for poyson & Trifera Persica against the pestilence.

For all diseases in the liuer.

Chap. ix.

These confections heale all diseases of the liuer that come of grose fleame or ventositie, Electuarium de Aromatibus, & de Gemmis, Confectio Xiloaloes, Diacucurma magna confectio de Galanga Troch: Dianisis emplastrum de Gallia, & de fermento, Syrupus de Thimo, Se-

ca-

caniabin de Calam:and Mellicratum conditum, Also Hierapicra, and Alharif. purge the same.

For the stitch and paines in the liuer vse confectio Diarodon, Athanasia magna, Sirupus de absinthio, de Eupatorio, pillule de Rubarbe,pill Alkakengi,Ysopi,cerotum, and oyle of Euphorbium,if it come of a cold cause. For the weakenesse and debilitie of the liuer,take Diarodon, aromaticum muscatum dialacca, confectio Alkanzi, Sirupus de absinthio, citra condita trochisti Xiloaloes, and if it come of great heate,emplastrum de gallia and diafenicon be very good.

These comfort and make strong the liuer, Aromaticum nardinum,eleci: de granis mixti, confectio de citoniis, Sirupus de fumoterræ, conditum de citro and de citoniis troc:gallię elephengine and Ramich, pillule aggragete minores oleum costinum.

For all inflamation and heate in the liuer.take confectio de pomis,de tereniabin, and de Portulaca trochisci de Camphora, de Spodio cum semine acetose, de Berberis,de Sandalis,vnguentum rosarum cerotum sanda,emplastrum de fermēto de melliloto andromachi and diaquilon.

The hidropsie of the liuer,is healed with

tiriaca diatesseron, and the opillations ther-of with the confection of Fumitorie, Dicodion Athanasi, sirupus de eupatorio de fumoterre secaniabin de kersinij and Deradicibus trochisci de Rewbarbaro, de Rosis de lacca, de absinthio, and pillule de rauedseni.

Pillule stomatice and Aggregate cleanse the liuer, and confectio alrengi, pillule de Turbith, and sebellie purge the same.

Cerotum Ysopi, troc. de Rewbarbe, and de Eupatorio, heale the Apostume in the Liuer.

Syrupus de Agresta, de pomis, and de Tereniabin, bee wonderfull good to quench thirst.

For all diseases in the lungs. Chap. x.

These cleanse the lunges of all grose humours, Loch de Squilla, emplastrum filij Zacharie, Oleum philosophorum, confectio de Musco, and syrupus de Thimo, also a stroppe de Granis Mirti, doeth comfort the lunges, and is cleansed with a stroppe de liqueritia, and Oleum cartami.

Dile

Dile of Violets and of swæt Almonds doe take awaie the asperitie of the lungs.

A iulep of Roses is good for the inflation of the lungs.

For all diseases in the the splene. Chap.xi.

VNugentum arthanite, Oleum de Been and Philosophorum, doe dissolue all apostumes and hardnesse of the splene.

For all paines and opillations of the splene, take Dyacucurma, Magna Athanasi, Syrupus diacodion, secaniabin de radicibus, and de Kesin acetum Squilliticum, Syrupus acetosus de radicibus, de Calamento, Trochiscisci de eupatorio de Lacca, pillule rauedseni, Sebelie and Inde, confectio alkekengi, oleum, Nardinum, and de euphorbio.

These do dissolue and molifie the hardnesse of the spleane, Diasulphur, secaniabin de Calamento trochisci de Capparis, Cerotum Isopi, Diaquilon emplastrum, Andromach and de melliloto Oleum philosophorum.

For all diseases and paines in the backe and sides. Chap.xii.

OLeum de pipere, vulpinum & Philosophorum, be good for all paines in the backe, and if the paines come of heate, take vnguentum de papauere.

These pills purge the matter which causeth paines in the backe, Pillule Aggregate maiores de Serapino, & de Oppoponace.

For the paines in the sides, take Philonium, Loch de Quilla, Loch de Alfescera, Sirupus de Ysopo, Oleum rute & Electuarium, alestof purgeth the matter.

Emplaistrum Andromachi & Aristarchi, swage the swelling in the side.

For the Pluriſie, take Loch de Papauere, Iulep viol. Iniubarum Syripus Cucurbite de prunis, de granatis, de Cannis, de Iniubis de violis, & Oleum violaceum.

For all diseases in the bellie, guts, and entrailes. Chap.xiii.

EMplastrum de aliis, dissolueth an Apostume of the entrailes.

For the Colicke, take Diaciminum Diafenicon, Philonium, Musa Aenea, Oleum de cartamo, de Lilio, & de piperibus.

These

These purge the humour, causing ỹ Colicke, Hierahermitis, Electuarium Indum, & a Lescof, confectio de dactilis Diacitoniten, Aqua mellis, Pillule Aggregate & Fetidæ Maiores.

For the Hydropsie, vse Diacucurma magna, Diamorosion Diallacca Diacostion, Diasulphur, Syrupæ de Eupatorio, Trochisci Xiloaloes de Rosis & de Rewbarbe, Emplastrũ, de Aliis, & Andromachi, Oleum Almereseron, and these purge the matter, confectio de Eupatorio & de Alkakengi, pillule Sebelato de Rewbarbe, & Almeresron, & vnguentum Arthanita magnum.

Oleum de kerua, & de Asse, be verie good for the paines in the small guts.

Aromaticum Rosatum drieth vp the humiditie of the entrailes.

These comfort and make strong the guts, Aromaticum Nardinum, Succorum Rosatum, Diacostum, Syrupus de Granis Mirti, Mellicratum de Citoniis.

For the Lubricitie of the bowels when the meate commeth forth vndigested, vse these, Electuarium de granis Myrthi, Dialacca, Trochisci Ramich.

Confectio de seminibus, Diacostion, Oleum Lauri, heale the paines in the bellie,

which come of winde therein contained, and hyera hermetis, with electuarium aleſcof, purge and clenſe the ſame, theſe alſo be good againſt all paines in the entrailes, Oximel ſquilliticum, diafinicon, emplaſtrū arabicum, Oleum de Ouis, and if it come of ſlimie fleme, take diatrion pipereon, diaciminum confectio anacardina, and Emplaſtrum de granis lauri.

Syrupus calamenti, Oleum rute, emplaſtrum ariſtarchi, doe heate the entrailes that be colde, and Dyaciminum, dianiſum, decoctio alhaſt, diſſolue the ventoſities in the belly contained.

Emplaſtrum de fermento healeth the inflamation of the guttes, and ſecaniabin de calamento, or emplaſtrum de melliloto mollifie, the hardneſſe thereof.

For the flure, vſe the confection de Citoniis, citonia, ſyrupus de albelach, and de menta, emplaſtrum de Gallia, and if it come of cholar, take Electuarium de fructibus, ſyrupus, acetoſus de ſuccis fructuum, Trochiſci de Spodio, emplaſtrum diafinicon, and if the flure bee bloudie, Athanaſia magna is good, but if the cauſe be fleame, take confectio de ſtorace, rob de fructubus, trochiſci de berberis.

Suc-

Succharum violaceum **maketh the belye lose.**

For all paines in the raines and bladder. Chap. xiiii.

These confections heate the raines, Electuarium de aromatibus, trifera galeni, secacul conditum, Confectio de Zinzibere, Olum de Lilio **and** de ruta, aromaticum rosatum.

For the paines in the raines and bladder, take Dyacucurma, Diamorosion, philonium emplastrum de granis laury Oleum, lauri, de Keyri, de ruta de asse, de piperibus, Oleum vulpinum, philosophorum **and** nardinum.

These break the stone in the raines and bladder, Dialacca, Oleum de nucleis cerasorum, de granis citrangulorum, de Scorpionibus, **and** de piperibus.

Hierapicra, hyera hermetis, electuarium indi, **purge the raines.**

Syrupus acetosus, de radicibus, **openeth the opilations of the raines, and** trochisci alkakengi, **heale the vlcers thereof.**

For the hardnesse of the bladder, vse cerotum Ysopi, **and for the burning heate**

thereof Oleum Amigdalarum dulcium.

These prouoke vrine, Diacalamentum, Diacúcurma, Diamoruſion, Diaſulphur, Secaniabin de radicibus, & de cheiſin, Trochiſci de Lacca, pillule Aggregate, Oleum Philoſophorum, Philonium, Maſa Aenei, Oleum aske.

Oleum Quatuor Senium Fragidorum maiorum, is verie good for all burning and heate in the yard.

Syrupus de piris & de citoniis, be good for him that loſeth his nature.

For all diſeaſes in the Matrix and priuie Members. chap. xv.

CErotum Iſopi, mollifieth the hardneſſe in the matrixe.

For the paines in the Matrixe, commonly called the Mother, take Diambra, Oleum Nardinum, philonium, Muſa Aenea, Emplaſtrum de granis, Lacca, de Ruta, de croco, & philoſophorum, & if ỹ paines come of cold, vſe Oleum Enula, & Hierapicra, hiera Hermetis, pellule de Serapino, experte.

These heate a colde Matrixe, Eclectuarium de Gemmis, Oleum rute Lilii & de piperibus.

Aromaticum Muſcatum & Oleum de Lapi-

Lapide gagatis, be verie good for the Moder.

Diacalamentum & pillule de serapino expert, prouoke the flowers, and Trifera minor stop the same.

For the Hemorhoides, and all diseases of the fundament. Chap. xvi.

OIle of Linsæde is good for all paines in the fundament.

Trifera Saracenica, Trifera Muscata Trifera Galeni, confectio Alkakengi, heale the hemorrhoides, and these all wage ỹ paines thereof, Oleum de Grisomilis & de Nucleis pesicorum.

These stop the flure of the Hemorrhoids, pillule de Bdello Maiores & Minores, and of the contrarie parte, pillule Aggregate, lose the same.

If they swell anoint them with Oleum de Grisomilis.

For the gout, the Sciatica, and all other vlcers and ach in the outward members. Chap. xvii.

OLeum violarum, & cerotum Sandalium are good for all hot Apostumes, and these ripe and dissolue the same, cerotum Andromachi, Emplastrum de fermento, & Diaquilon.

Oleum Auellanarum, vulpinum, de lapide gagatis, and Philosophorum, heale a colde goute, and if it be hotte, vse Oleum de ranis, and for an olde goute, cerotum Alexandri, Oleum de Nucleis cerasorum, and de granis citrangulorum, be very good, Hieralogodion, and Hamech purge a canker or crabbe, and these oyntments heale the same Diafinicon alphesericon emplastrum arabum, Oleum iuniperi and de fraxino, and these ripe and breake it, sirupus de epithimio, pillule inde.

These dissolue all knobs and swellings, Dialacca, Oleum amigdalarum dulcium, and sysaminum, cerotum Ysopi emplastrum diaquilon and de alliis.

Oleum Lilii, masticum and sinapis, ease all paines which come of colde, but if they be hot, take Oleum rosarum and de papauere, and these all wage all aches, Oleum rosarum, camomilli, and de melilote, with cerotum andromachi.

Vnguentum agiptiacum cleanseth an olde Fistula verie well, but Yeralogodion ruffi purgeth the matter, and these ointments heale the Fistula, vnguentum diafenicon, de lino & alphescericon, oleū de ouis, sirupus de epithimo and emplastrum arabū.

Pillule

Pillule aggregate and de oppoponaco purge the matter that causeth paine in the knees, and emplastrum andromachi taketh away the ach.

These purge all goutes of colde causes, hierapigra, hyera hermetis electuarium indum, confectio alkekengi, pillule alhandhal, de hermodactilis and de oppoponaco, but if it come of a hot cause, take Electuarium de succo rosarum, and these purge all kinde of gouts, Electuarium alescof, pillule stomatiche, aggregate, fetide, of Serapina and Colloquintide.

Anoint colde ioyntes with cerotrum Alexandri, and Oleum de stincho comforteth lose ioyntes.

For all paines in the ioyntes, take aqua mellis, Oleum masticum, de storace, de euphorbio, de Been, de Lauro, de keire, de cucumere asimino, de granis citrangulorum, and de piperibus, also vse cerotum Ysopi, acetum Squilliticum, emplastrum andromachi and filii Zacharie.

Emplastrum diaquilon ripeth all swellings.

Trifera saraſenica, is good for wearynesse.

Vnguentum alphesericon, Oleum de Iunipero

Iunipero & de Fraximo healeth the paines in the legges.

Confectio de asse & Diasulphur be good for bitings of venemous beasts.

Emplastrum de Fermento draweth all fired things out of the bodie. For the Sciatica, take Emplastrum Andromachi, Emplast. sinapis, Oleum de piperibus & philosophorum.

Anoint thy bodie with Dyle of Dill, & thou shalt sweate, and Dyle of Quinces doth stop the sweate.

Pillule Aggragate Maiores & Serapine purge the Sciatica.

Hyeralogodion ruffi & pillule Aggregate Minores, purge foule vlcers.

Vnguentum noble Nichodemi ceraseos, & ceruse, Oleum Almezereon de Iunipero, & de Fraxino, heale olde vlcers.

Oleum de Been taketh away the skarre of an vlcer.

Vnguentum sericinum, & vnguentum ceruse, heale all burning with fire.

For wounds and all diseases in the sinewes. chap xviii.

HIera hermetis purgeth well all slimie matter contained in the sinewes, so doe pil-

pillule alhandel & de Opoponaco, for colde diseases in the sinewes, vse Sirupus sticadoes, Aqua mellis, vnguentū de Bdellio, Oleum, Nardicum, de croco, de piperibus, de Euphorbio, de storace, de scorace, Been, & Oleū de Enula, cerotum Andromachi, Oleum costinum, & de sanbuco, Oleum Nucū, and if they haue a contraction, cerotum Alexandri, for ach in the sinowes, take Ysopi cerotum, Oleum Amigdalarum, Amararum, auellanarum, nucum Lauri, camomil, sanbuci, Keyri, Melliloti, Masticis, & de Euphorbio.

If the sinowes be hard or swollen, take Dyle of bitter Almondes, of Linsæde, of Saffron, of Nuts, and of Laurell, & Dyle of Quinces is good for lose sinewes.

Confectio Alphescera, & Balanchiot, bée good for the sinewes.

Vnguentum Diaphenicon, & vnguentum Arabum, be very good for broken bones.

Emplastrum sinopes is good for paines in the bones, if it come of a colde cause, and Emplastrū de Fermento draweth out broken bones.

Syrupus de Epithimo, vnguentum de lino, Diafinicon, Emplastrum Arabicum, vnguentum Deceraseos, do wonderfully clense

and

and heale woundes, and if the wounde putrifie, take vnguentum cerianium, and egiptiacum magnum, and if the sinowe be hurt, take vnguentum basilicon magnum.

Oleum philosophorum is good for an olde sore, and Oleum de grisomilis, allwageth the swelling in a wound, and emplastrum de fermento dryeth vp a hurt that matereth wonderfully.

Emplastrum andromachi aliud, doth burne and consume the skin and flesh, as it were a cauterie.

For the crampe, take sirupus sticados, pillule de serapino, vnguentum de Bdello, Oleum de Been, de Croco, de piperibus and de lapide gaggatis.

For all Agues. Chap. xix.

FOr all hot Agues, vse confectio de acetosis, de prunis, sirupus cucurbite, and acetosus de pomis, iulep violaceum, cerotum violaceum, trochisci de rosis, and de spodio, reubarbarum, trochisci de eupatorio.

For the Quartaine, take confectio de assa, de dactilis, diasulphur sirupus, & de calamento, infusio de hyera, dyarhodon, trochisci

de

de rosis, de eupatorio, de absinthio, with pillule inde be good for a Quartaine.

These purge sharpe Agues, Trifera persica, alxilocostes, confectio de dactilis, syrupus acetosus de succis herbarum, and de coctio eupatorij.

For hot feauers, vse iulep violarum syrupus de prunis, de granatis, de acetositate citri de portulaca, trochisci de camphora de berberis and de sandalis, and the same be good for pestilent agues.

Syrupus de bisantijs, is good for olde feauers of long continuance, and so is confectio de psillio, and for cholarike agues, take syrupus de succo acetose and agresta.

Syrupus acetosus de tereniabin, is good for hot feauers that be verie perillous, and for agues in which diuers humours be putrified, take syrupus diacodion, trochisci de rosis and eupatorio.

Decoctio de sticados, and trochisci diarodon, heale Agues that come of corrupt fleame.

These purge all kinde of Agues, pillule aggregate, de rubarbaro de alkakengi, and in colde or shaking it is good to anoint the patient with oyle of Dill, or de enula.

For

For all corruption and diseases in the foure humors, bloud, choler, flegme, and melancholy. Cap. xx.

HYeralogodion ruffi, Hamech, decoctio epithimi doe purge melancholie.

These purge coler wonderful wel, cõfectio de pfillio, confectio de Manna, electuarium rosarum, diacitonites, pillule de turbith, de Coloquintida, Sirupus acetosus laxatius, aqua fructuum, aqua Cassiæ infusio, de succis herbarum, confectio fumiterre and de Croco, with Myrabolanes.

To purge coler adust, take Sirupus minor fumitor, Sirupus de epithimo, acetum Squilliticum, and Decoctio capilli veneris, pillule de Lapide Lazuii, and Armuico, pillule Stomatice purge both coler and melancolie.

These assuage and delaye the heate of coler, Succarum Violaceum, sirupus acetosus laxatiuus, and sirupus Acetosus de succo fructuum.

Grose and thicke coler is made thinne and easie to digest with sirupus Acetosus, de radicibus, Secaniabin de radicibus, trociſci

logodion ruffi, decoctio alharif, and of Mirabolanis, pillule de euphorbio de Turbith, stomatch de sarcocolla, de serapino and de Coloquintida.

If thou wilt breake grose and slimie fleame, take sirupus maior de fumoterre.

Diacala. galeni, purgeth all slimie matter, so doth acetum squilliticum pillule aggregate maiores, and fetide minores, infusio hyere, and if the humours descend to the sinowes, take pillule de euphorbio, and lay to the place emplastrum de alliis.

Confectio de dactilis, purgeth rawe humours wonderfull well.

The bloud is mundified and made clére from all corruption by these confections, confectio anacardina, de coctio capilli veneris, aqua fructum, decoctio fumoterre, and pillule ad febres cholericas purge the bloud.

Aqua fructuum, Alxicostum trochisci de camphora, delay the heate of the bloud.

Athanasia magna and trochisci de terra sigillata, be good for them that spit bloud, but for bléding at the nose, take Trochisci de Ramiche de Terre sigillata and de karable, and they bée also good for a bloudie flure, Oleum Philosophorum dissolueth

bloud gathered to one place.

Rob de prunis, de fructibus, Trochisci sandalorum, vnguentum rosarum, violatum, and Oleum mandragore, be good for all inflations and burnings.

Hamech purgeth all diseases which come of cholar or salt fleame.

These open oppilations through all the bodie, Diaciminum, confectio de seminibus, syrupus acetosus, de succis herbarum de fumoterre, secaniabin de radicibus, trochisci de aniso pillule aggregate minores, Oleum amigdalarum amararum, de been, costinum, persicorum, and de piperibus.

Electuarium alescof purgeth the superfluities of all the bodie.

These purge melancholike, pillule inde lucis maiores, de lapide lazuli and zebelie.

A TABLE CONTAINING the weightes which Physitions doo commonly vse, and the interpretation of the names of the compound medicines heerein contained, with the quantitie and time that they ought to be receiued in.

The least and first of all weights (commonly vsed among Physitions) is a Barlie

Barlie corne, and xx. cornes make a scruple, three Scruples make a drachme, eight drachmes make an ounce, twelue ounces make a pounde. A quarter of a pounde is three vnces.

And they be thus noted.

A Corne.	gra.
A Scruple.	).
A Drachme.	ʒ.
An vnce.	℥. vn. ℥.
A pound.	li.
A quarter.	q.
A halfe.	s.
A handfull.	m.
Ana.	of euerie one.

All compound medicines be either receiued within the bodie, or laid to the same without, they which be receiued into the bodie by these.

ELectuarium and Confectio differ in this alone, that Electuarium is moyst and made with Suger and hunnie, and Confectio drie, made al-onely with Suger: and because they be for diuerse diseases, there is no certaine time or measure, for the receiuing of them.

Mixtura is when diuerse electuaries or confections bee mingled together, & is receiued two houres before meate.

Tragea is when diuerse pouders bee mingled together with Suger, and they be receiued a z. at once, with soppes of stronge Wine.

Conserua and Conditum, be when diuerse spices be mixt with some siroop, and be commonly receiued earlie and late after the bignesse of a Walnut.

Loch is a medicine which may be licked with the tongue, and maye be receiued at all times in the quantitie of a hasill nut.

Iuleb is a cleere potion made of diuerse waters and Sugar.

Rob is a ioyce made hard and thick with the heate of the Sunne, or of the fire, and is commonly mingled with Electuaries & conserues.

Sirupe is a moyst medicine which maye be receiued early or late.

Decoctum is a medicine made of roots, leaues, seeds and flowers, whereunto is added Suger or Hunnie.

Infusio, is when diuerse medicines are beaten to pouder, or whole, laide to steepe a certaine space in some liquor.

Trochiscus,

Trochiscus, is a round confection and plaine, made after the manner of a wheele, ỹ which before it be receiued must be beaten to pouder, & dronke with wine or other licour, the weight of one ʒ. commonly.

Pills be knowen to all men and ought to be receiued two or three houres after supper, the quantitie of ʒ. i.

Sief is a confection made after the fashion of a suger lofe, and most be dissolued in licour before it be receiued.

Collirium is a moist confection made of sief dissolued.

Sufof is a fine pouder made of diuerse spices.

Secaniabin is a sharpe sirop, wherein is put Sugger or hunnie.

Masticatorium, is a confection which is held in the mouth, and chewed to purge the head and fleame.

Suffimentum or Suffumigatio, is when diuerse pouders bee cast vppon the coales, and the Patient doeth receiue the smoake thereof.

Gargarisme is a confection of diuerse matters, and some decoction wherein some rob is dissolued, which is gargarised in the mouth, and not swallowed downe.

Heere followe the compound medicines which bee applyed to the outward partes of the bodie.

VNguentum an Ointment, is made of Oyles, Spices, and Ware, and ought to be applyed hot to the place, being somewhat before rubbed with a linnen cloth.

Linimentum is in all points lyke to vnguentum, sauing that there goeth no ware and to the composition thereof.

Emplastrum is made of hearbes and Spices, béeing beaten to pouder, but a little brused mirt with some liquor or decoction, & being hot is put vpon a linnen cloth, so laide to the sore.

Plus differeth not from an emplaister, sauing that meale of branne is good to the composition thereof.

Cataplasma is made of grééne hearbes or drie, sod in water till they be softe, and then applyed to the sore.

Cerotum is made of ware or Rosen, with Oyles and Spices, and is laide vppon a cloth cut after the forme of the member, it should be applyed vnto.

Dropax is an ointment onelie vsed to take

take awaie haire.

Sinapiſmus is an emplaſter made of muſtard to vlcerate the ſkinne, and make the ſame redde.

Epithema is made of diuerſe pouders, mixt with ſome ioyce or diſtilled water, and commonly laid vpon ſkarlet, is applied to the ſicke member.

Embrocha is when the member is waſhed gentlie with a Spunge dipt in the decoction of diuerſe hearbes, rootes, and flowers.

Fomentum is a bath made of the decoction of diuerſe hearbes to waſh the ſore place withall.

Euaporatio, is when the diſeaſed member is holden in ỹ hot vapor of ſome decoction.

Sacculy be bags made of linnen cloth, wherein be contained hearbes, rootes, and leaues, which bëing hot, muſt be firſt dipt in wine or vineger, and then laide to the member that is grëued.

Encathiſma or inſeſsio is a decoction of certaine things, wherein the patient muſt ſit for certaine ſpace.

A TABLE OF COMfortatiues.

	Sage.
	Rue.
	Margeram.
	Betonie.
	Pionie.
	Sauerie.
Simples.	Camomill.
	Pulioll.
Hot medicines which comfort the head.	Calamint.
	Nutmigs.
	Cubebes.
	Mulke.
	Fennell.
	¶ Aeura Alexandrina.
	Letificans rasis.
Compounds.	Pliris Acroticon.
	Diacastoreon.
	Electuarium de gemmis.
	Diacodron iulii.
	Dianthos cum Musco.
	¶ White Poppie.
	Henbane.
	Lettuse.
Simples.	Violets.
	Camphorie.
	Mandrage.

Colde medicines which comfort the head.

Compounds.

Simples.

Hot medicines which comfort the heart.

Compounds.

Willowe leaues.
Vineger.
¶Diapapauer.
Diacodion mesue.
Diagregantum.
Kebuli conditi.
Diapenidiõ sine specieb⁹.
Iulep violatum
Succarum rosatum.
¶Bozage.
Cloues.
Rosemarie.
Aloes.
Muske.
Cubebes.
Saffron.
Mints.
¶Diamargariton.
Diacinamomum.
Plerisarcoticon.
Diaboraginatum.
Electuarium letificans.
Dyanthos.
Succarum buglossatum.
Electuarium regum.
¶Camphozie.
Violets.
Margarites.

Iuozie.

Iuorie.
Coral.
Water lillyes.
Coriander.

Colde medicines which comfort the heart.

Roses.
¶Diarodon abbatis.
Succarum rosatum.
Manus christi.

Compounds.

Syrupus violaceus.
Rob de ribes.
Triasandali.
Trochisci de camphora.
Succarum rosatum.
Syrupus Nenufarius.

¶Hints.

Sage.
Margeram.
Wormewood.
Horehound.

Simples.

Anise.
Comin.
Mastick.
Ginger.
Mases.

Hot medicines which comfort the stomacke.

¶Diatrion pipereon.
Diagalanga.
Rosata nouella.

Compounds.

Mel rosatum colatum.

Diani-

Dianisum.
Diaciminum.
Diacalamentum.
Philonium mesue.
Diacucurma.
Dialacca.
¶Rose.
Violet.
Plantaine.
Lettuse.
Pomegranates.
Simples. Quinces.
Gourdes.
Melones.
Purslane.
Vineger.
Colde medicines which comfort the liuer. ¶Diacitonitē cū succaro.
Diathodon abbatis.
Succarum rosatum.
Rob de berberis.
Rob de ribes.
Compounds. Succarum violaceum.
Iulep rosarum
Rob de moris.
Triasandaly.
¶Spike.
Squinance.
Simples. Cinamon.
Wormwode.

Wormewood.
Fumitorie.
Fenell.
Ameos.

Hot medicines which comfort the liuer.

¶Diaciminum.
Theriaca magna.
Diacosta.
Confectio anacardina.

Compounds.

Rosa nouella.
Dialacca.
Dianisum.
Aromaticum rosatum.
Diacalamentum.

¶Endiue.
Lettuse.
Purslane.
Violets.
Liuerwort.

Simples.

Camphorie.
Barberies.
¶Diarodon abbatis.
Triasan dalie.
Rob granatorum.
Succarum violaceum.
Succarum rosaceum.
¶Cappares.
Tamarindes.
Borage.
Bugloss.

Colde medicines which comfort the liuer.

Compounds.

Simples.	Bugloſſe.
	Creſſes.
	Calamint.
	Time.
	Almondes.
	Aniſe.
Hot Medicines	Fenell.
which comfort	¶ Dyacapparis.
the ſplene.	Diacalamentum.
Compounds.	Diaciminum.
	¶ Lettuſe.
	Endiue.
Simples.	Gourdes.
	Cucumbers.
	Cytrones.
	Vineger.
Colde medicines	¶ Dyaborag natum.
which comfort	Triaſandali.
the ſplene.	¶ Saxifrage.
Compouuds.	Gromell.
Simples.	Alexander.
	Nettle.
	Rocket.
Hot medicines	Spiknard.
which comfort	Paritorie.
the raines.	Juniper.
	¶ Diagalanga.
	Triferea magna.

Dia-

	Diacalamentum.
	Dialacca mesue.
Compounds.	Electuarium ducis.
	Aromaticum rosatum.
	Philanthropos.
	Theriaca.
	¶Water Lillies.
Simples.	Lettuse.
	Purslane.
	Endiue.
Colde medicines	White Poppie.
which comfort	Plantaine.
the raines.	¶Sirupus menusarinus
Compounds.	Syrupus acetosus.
	Mugwort.
	Rue.
	Sage.
	Sauaine.
Simples.	Pulyolle.
	Calamint.
	Myrh.
	Opoponax.
Hot medicines	Cinamom.
which comfort	¶Diacalamentum.
the matrix.	Electuarium ducis.
	Dyambra mesue.
Compounds.	Philanthropos.
	Diamargariton.

Theri-

Theriaca magna.
Electuariū de baccis lauri

The colde medicines that comfort the raines, do also comfort the Matrix.

Simples.
¶ Hermodactilis.
Saint Johns hearbe.
French Garlike.
Folefote.
Castoreum.
Cresses.
Ore young.
Organ.
Primrose.

Hot medicines which comfort the ioyntes and outward partes. Compounds.
¶ Confectio anacardina.
Electuarium dimarte.
Oximel iuliani.
Oximel Squillentijcum.
¶ Mozell.
Singrene.

Simples.
Lettuse.
Endiue.

Colde medicines which comfort the ioyntes and outward partes.
Vineger.
Rose water.
¶ Syrupus nenufarinus.
Sirupus acetosus.
Oleum rosarum.

Purga-

Purgatiue Medicines.

	¶ Coloquintida.
	Agaricke.
Simples.	Aloes.
	Lapis Lazuli.
These medicines	Lapis armentius.
purge the head.	Kebuli indi.
	¶ Hierapicra.
	Hieralogodion.
Compounds.	Pillule cochine.
	Pillule auree.
	Pillule de hyera.
	¶ Hisope.
	Withwinde.
Simples.	Agaricke.
	Cassiafistula.
	Gladine.
	Coloquintida.
These purge the	¶ Diasene.
breast and lights.	Paulinum.
	Pillule de agarico.
	Mesue.
Simples.	¶ Aloes.
	Wormwode.
	Mirabolanes.
Medicines which	¶ Diaprunis.
purge the sto-	Stomaticum laxatiuum.
macke.	Catarcticum imperiale.

Hie-

Compounds.	Hierapicra.
	Pillule de hyera.
	Pillule Stomaticem sue.
	Pillule lucis.
Simples.	Wormwode.
	Fumitorie.
Medicines which	Tamarindes.
purge the liuer.	Gladin.
	Mirabolani citrini.
	¶Diaprunis.
Compounds.	Triferea saracenica.
	Pillule de reubarbara
	mesue.
	¶Agaricke.
Simples.	Sene.
These medicines	Blacke Helebor.
purge the splene.	Calamint.
Compounds.	¶Diasene.
	Pillule inde.
	¶Hermodactiles.
	Turbith.
	Oppoponax.
Simples.	Salgeme.
	Euforbium.
These purge the	Centorie.
moyntes and out-	Wilde cucumber.
ward members.	Such fearne as groweth
	vpon wals.

Compounds.

¶ Electuarium de succo rosarum.
Hamech.
Benedicta.
Hermodactili.
Pillule de benedicta.
Pillule arthretice.
Catareticon imperiale.
¶ Wormwood.
Tamarindes.
Scamonie.
Aloes.
Mirabolanes citrines.
Rewbarbe.

Simples.

Water of chéese.
Joyce of Roses.
Cassia fistula.
Violets.
Manna.
Prunes.
Spurge.
Withwinde.
Fumitorie.

These purge cholar.

¶ All pilles wherein is Diagredion.
Electuarium de succo rosarum.
Diaprunis,

Rha-

Compounds.
Rhabarbarum.
Aqua tamarindorum.
Hiera picra.
Pillule aloes.
Electuarium de pfillio.
Pillule Elephangine.
Pillule aureat.
¶Kebuli.
Emblici.
Belerici.
Mirabolanes.
Agaricke.
Turbith.

Simples.
Colloquintida.
Gladin.
Bẽn.
Wilde cucumber.
Hermodactiles.
Folefote.
Pepper.
Suger.
Ginger.
Centozie.
Elder.
Helleboze.
Oke fearne.

These purge leame.
¶Benedicta.
Stomaticum laxatium.

Compounds.

Theodoricon.
Paulinum.
Hierapicra.
Pillule arthritici.
Pillule fetide.
Pillule cochie.
Pillule auree.
Pillule fine quibus.
Hiera arthigenis.
Pillule de hermodactilis maiores.
Pillule assayret.

Simples.

¶Mirabolani indi.
Spurge.
Walfearne.
Lapis armenus.
Lapis lazulus.
Sene.
Calamint.
Fumitorie.
Blacke helleboze.
Saltgemus.
Garden Saffron.
Sticados.

These purge melancholy.

Prunes.
Wilde time.
Hiera ruffi.
Diaserta.

Cate-

Compounds.

Caterticum imperiale.
Diacatholicon.
Hamech.
Pillule inde.
Pillule de lapide lazule.
Hops.
Tamarindes.
Maiden haire.
Joyce of Roses.

These medicines purge & cleanse the bloud.

Casta.
Manna.
Fumitorie.
Aloes.
Lapis Lazuli.
Rewbarbe.

¶THE EPISTLE of Diocles vnto King ANTIGONVS, WHICH teacheth a man to preserue himselfe in health.

INSOMVCH AS your Grace being now somewhat in yeares (most noble prince Antigonus) is endued with knowledge aboue other kings, and that in all parts of Philosophie, and the artes called Mathematicall, wherein your Grace hath wonderfully profited: I thought that part of Philosophie which teacheth a man to preserue himselfe in health not worthie to be despised and left vntouched of your regall Maiestie, wherefore I thought it necessarie to declare vnto your Maiestie in this Epistle, the causes of diuerse diseases, with the signes and tokens which goe before the same, and last of all the remedies wherewith the same may be healed and cured,

cured, for like as there is no raging and hideous tempest without some manifest and open signes, which declare the same to follow, whereby men which haue knowledge, and bee learned in the Arcane and priuie workes of Nature, doe so prouide for themselues, that they bee sure from all perills and ieopardies that may ensue, so is there no kinde of disease or sickenesse that may infect anie member of mans bodie, but that hath before such euident signes and tokens, that it may bee easily knowen to followe. Therefore your Grace putting your trust and confidence in those our precepts, may easilie attaine to the perfect and absolute knowledge of all things.

First of all I haue diuided the bodie of man into foure partes, that is to saie, the head, the brest, the bellie, & the bladder.

These signes & tokens do declare when anie kinde of disease is about to infect the head, dazeling in the eies, the head ach, heauinesse of the browes, a noise in the eares, pricking in the temples, the eyes to water in the morning, and the sight to faile, with dulnesse or want of smelling, and the lifting vp of the gums.

When thou doest perceiue anie such

tokens, it is the best remedie to purge and cleanse the head (and that with no purgatiue) but with fiue ounces of Wine made of withered grapes, or of new Wine sodde til halfe bee wasted awaie therewith, thou shalt wash thy mouth fasting, and gargarise it therein till the head be purged of fleame therein contained, and this is the chiefest remedie for al diseases in the head. Also, it were verie good and healthfull, if the patient fasting would eate a quantitie of Mustard, which haue bene macerate or steeped in water and hunnie mingled together, and gargarising the same woulde drawe down the humour conteined in the head, but first of all you must take heede the head bee couered till it heate, whereby the slimie fleame may bee made more apt and meete to flowe downe to the mouth.

Nowe of the contrarie part, who so despiseth these signes and tokens, shall bee troubled with these diseases, or one of thē, the Ophtalmie, the pearle in the eies, breaking out about the Eares, poukes, or weales in the braine, heauinesse in the head, the Squinacie, wormes which eate the haire, the paines in the flap, that couereth the winde pipe, the falling of the haire,

haire, scabbes or vlcers in the head, and the toth ach.

You may perceiue by these tokens if anie man is lyke to be diseased about the breast or no, first a sweate through all the bodie and breast, the tongue to ware rough or thicke, the spittle to be salte or bitter in tast or cholaricke, sodaine paines in the sides or shoulders without manifest occasion, oft yaning, much watching, suffocations, thirst after sleepe, greate sadnesse, coldnesse in the breast, and a shaking in the armes and handes, and the diseases thereof ensuing, you may auoid with parbraking after a meane supper, without receiuing anie medicine. Also it is verie good to vomit fasting.

Therefore let him that would vomit, eate Raddish, Townecresses, Roket, Mustard, or Purslane, and afterward drinke warme water, and he shall vomit forthwith, but he that setteth little by these presages and signes ought to feare these diseases, the plurisie, paines in the lungs, melancholicall madnesse, sharpe Agues, the phrensie, the Lithargie, and a burning ague, with yelking.

When the bellie shall be diseased, some

of the signes do commonly appeare before, for throwes & paines in the bellie, meates and drinkes to seeme bitter, heauynesse in the knees, colde stiffenesse in the ioyntes, wearynesse of all the bodie without anie occasion, lacke of sences in the legges, and easie Feauers. Now when anie of these tokens doe appeare, it is best to make the bellie soft and lose with some kinde of diet, and with no purging medicine, for it is lesse ieopardie to vse such things that a man may scant erre in, as Beetes sodde with water and Hunnie, sodde Garlike, Malowes, Docks, or Mercurie and sweete meates made with Hunnie, for all these things doe molifie the bellie, but if anie of these foresayde signes be manifest, or endure long, adde to the sayd decoctions the ioyce of bastard Saffron, for thereby it shall bee sweeter and more wholesome. Also Colewoorts sodde in a great quantitie of water, or foure ounces of the ioyce thereof receiued with Hunnie and Salt, is verie good, and of no lesse effect is the water of the decoction of Cychepeason or Bitterfetch dronke fasting. But they which thinke these signes to be of none effect, are often times diseased with these sicknesses,

the

the flure in the belly, paines in the bowels, the lienteri, Iliaca passio, which is a disease in the small guttes, the Ciatica, the feauer tertian, the gout in the fete, the apoplexie, the hemorhoides, and the ioint sickneſſe.

All diseases of the bladder be knowen by these tokens, to be verie full after little meate, great inflations, much belching, the pale coulour of all the bodie, heauie or sad sleepe, vrine wan of coulour, & great paines in the making therof, with swelling about the priuie members, after which tokens it is good to vse odoriferous thinges which moue vrine, as the rootes of fenell or parslie, which haue bene steeped a while in good and odoriferous white Wine, of the which let the Patient take euerie morning fasting three ounces, with the water of yeolowe Carets, or Louage, or Enula campana, for they bee of lyke operation, and of no lesse efficacie is the water wherin Chiches haue bene steeped in, if it bee dronke with Wine. But who so doeth lightly passe ouer these tokens, shall loke for some of these diseases, the hydropsie, the bigneſſe of the spleane, paines in the liuer, the stone, paines in the raines, the stranguric, and the distention of the bellie.

And

And héere it is to be noted, that in all these signes before rehearsed, we ought to minister gentle and easie medicines to children, and to such as be elder, medicines that bée of more strong operation and greater efficacie.

Now I intend briefly to declare vnto your Maiestie the two turnings of ☉ Sun, called in Latine Solstitia (at which times such things doe commonly chance) & what meates your Grace shall vse or abstaine from in either of them, taking my beginning at the winter turning.

The Winter Turne.

Solstitiú hiemale, which I call the vvinter turne, is about the xi. day of Decéber, vvhen the Sun entereth the goate.

IN the winter turne doe rumes and humiditie increase in mennes bodies till the spring Equinoctiall, therefore it is good to eate hot meates, and to drinke swéete wines, and especially with wilde Margeram, and also to vse the companie of women.

There be from the Winter turning to the spring Equinoctiall ninetie daies.

The spring time Equinoctiall.

The sprīg equinocti

From the spring Equinoctiall vnto the rising

rising of the seauen starres called Virgiliæ, doth fleame and swéete corruption of the bloud ingender in mans bodie, and for that cause it is good to vse moist and tart meates, to exercise the bodie, and not to abstaine from women, from the Spring Equinoctiall to the rising of Pleiades be forty fiue dayes.

all is the x. daie of March. vvhen the Sun entereth the Ram.

The rising of the seauen starres.

CHolar and bitter matter beareth rule in man from this time vnto the Summer turning, therefore vse meates that bée swéete, laxatiue, beware of actes venerall from the rising of Pleiades vnto the Summer turne be xlv. dayes.

The seué stars called Virgilia or Pleiades, rise vvith the Sunne about the ninth day of May.

The Summer turning.

AT this time is melancholy augmented till the harueſt Equinoctiall, therefore drinke colde water and smell odoriferous things, and as for Venus you must eyther vse it moderatly or eschew it vtterly, wée haue to the harueſt Equinoctiall nintie and thrée daies.

The Sum mes turn is about x. of Iuly vvhen the Sun entereth the Crab.

The Harueſt Equinoctiall.

Fleame

The harueſt equinoctial is about the xiiii. of September, when the Sun entereth the balãce

FLeame and thin flurions abound from this time to the ſetting of ẏ ſeuen ſtars, therefore it is good to purge the humours, or to ſtop the flurions, and to eate all tart & moiſt meates, to perbrake, nothing at all to exerciſe the bodie, & to flie women, from which time to the ſetting of the ſeuen ſtars be xxxvi. dayes.

The ſetting of the ſeuen ſtarres.

The ſeuẽ ſtarres ſet vvith the Sun about the x. day of Nouember.

FRom this time to the winter turning, doth fleame beare dominion in man, therefore you muſt take fat and bitter things, drinke ſwæte Wines, and exerciſe the bodie from the going downe of the ſeauen ſtarres, till the winter turne be fiue & fortie dayes.

FINIS.

THE TABLE OF THIS BOOKE.

AGainſt the falling of the haire. Chap.i.
To take away haire. chap.ii.
To heale puſtules or weales in the head. chap.iii.
Againſt forgetfulneſſe. chap.iiii.
Againſt the phrenſie. chap.v.
Againſt the head ach. chap.vi.
Againſt the rume. chap.vii.
Againſt the giddyneſſe of the head. ca.viii.
Againſt the head ach which commeth of too much watching. cha.ix.
Againſt the falling euill. cha.x.
Againſt madneſſe called Inſania. cha.xi.
To heale all diſeaſes in the eies. cha.xii.
Againſt dimneſſe of the ſight. chap.xiii.
For all paines in the eares and deafneſſe. Chap.xiiii.
To take awaye the morphew and Ring-wormes. chap.xv.
Againſt the tooth ach. chap.xvi.
To ſtop bloud at the noſe. ca.xvii.
To heale the palſie. chap.xviii.
For horſeneſſe and all faults in the ſpeech, and for the cough. chap.xix.

Againſt

Against spitting of bloud. chap.xx.
For the sodaine debilitie of the vitall spirit comming of emptinesse. cha.xxi.
Against yesking and belching. cha.xxii.
For all diseases in the lightes. cha.xxiii.
Against the plurisie. chap.xxiiii.
To make a man laxatiue. chap.xxv.
To binde or make one costiffe. chap.xxvi.
Against the Colike and fretting of the guts. chap.xxvii.
To kill wormes in the belly. cha.xxviii.
To stoppe the fluxe of the Hemerhoides. chap.xxix.
To heale the disease called Temasmus, which is a desire to goe to the stoole, without auoiding of anie thing. ca.xxx.
To heale the Emeroides being extant, and ofissours in the fundament. chap.xxxi.
Against the comming forth of the arse gut. chap.xxxii.
To heale the stopping or opilation in the liuer. chap.xxxiii
Against the dropsie. chap.xxxiiii.
To heale all diseases in the splene. ca.xxxv.
Against the yeolow Iaundes. chap.xxxvi.
Against the stopping in the raines, the stone, and the disease of the bladder. chap.xxxvii.

A-

Againſt the ſtrangurion. cha.xxxviii.
To heale vlcers and biles of the yarde. chap.xxxix.
For thē that cannot holde their water. ca.xl.
Againſt the ſwelling of the cods. chap.xli.
Againſt the ſwelling of the yard. chap.xlii.
To aſſwage fleſhly luſt. chap.xliii.
Againſt the hardneſſe and apoſtume of the matrix. chap.xliiii.
To prouoke the flowers chap.xlv.
To ſtop the flowers. chap.xlvi.
Againſt the ſuffocation of the matrix called the Mother. chap.xlvii.
To make a woman conceiue. chap.xlviii.
Againſt the ſwelling of the teates through much abundance of Milke. chap.xlix.
Remedies againſt hard deliuerance of children. chap.l.
For the paines of the deliueraunce of the child. chap.li.
Againſt the gout, ioynt ſickneſſe, and Sciatica. chap.lii.
Againſt ruptures and breakings. chap.liii.
Againſt an Ague that holdeth a man one daie. chap.liiii.
Againſt the burning Ague. chap.lv.
Againſt the Tertian feauer. chap.lvi.
To heale a quotidian feauer. cha.lvii.

For the quartaine Ague, chap.lviii
Againſt a Carbunkle, chap.lix.
To heale the meſells, chap.lx.
To heale a Fiſtula or hollow vlcer,chap.lxi.
Againſt the ſcab and French pocks,cha.lxii
Againſt the glandules or kirnells, cha.lxiii.
To take awaie warts, chap.lxiiii.
To heale burnings of fire, chap.lxv.
Againſt the diſeaſe called wild fire,cha.lxvi
To drawe out arow-heads or thornes that ſticke in the bodie, chap.lxvii.
Againſt bruſing, chap.lxviii.
To cure beaſts that be hurt or ſicke,ca.lxix.
Againſt dronkenneſſe, chap.lxx.
Againſt wearineſſe, chap.lxxi.
A drinke for wounded perſons, chap.lxxii.
A drinke againſt the Fiſtule, chap.lxxiii.
To purge cholarike humours downwarde, chap.lxxiiii.
To purge melancholie humours,chap.lxxv.
To purge cholar aduſt, chap.lxxvi.
A purgation againſt the quotidian feauer, chap.lxxvii.
To purge fleame in a Quotidian,ca.lxxviii.
A purgation againſt a quotidian of ſweete fleame, chap.lxxix.
A purgation againſt a Quotidian of ſharpe fleame, cha.80.

To purge cholar in a Tertian. chap.lxxxi.
A purgation againſt a Tertian of yeolowe cholar. cha.lxxxii.
Againſt a ſimple or double tertiã.ca.lxxxiii
Againſt a tertian of red cholor.cha.lxxxiiii
Againſt a Quartaine of burnt cholar. chap.lxxxv.
Againſt a Quartain in Autumne or haruеſt. chap.86.
Againſt a Quartaine of naturall melancholy. chap.87.
A potion againſt a Quartaine. chap.88.
A confection of pills againſt euill humors. chap.89.
Againſt the heauineſſe in the head cha.90

The Table of the Aphoriſmes.

OE the diſpoſitions of the head. Cap.1.
Of the Lethargie. chap.2.
Of the paines in the head called Subeth.ca.3
Of too much watching. chap.4.
Of the Palſie. chap.5.
Of Madneſſe called Melancholia. chap.6.
Of raging madneſſe. cha.7.
Of the falling Euill. chap.8.
Of the diſeaſe in the ſinowes. cha.9.
Of drouſineſſe in the head. cha.10.
Of the members being ſet awrie. chap.11.

Of the diſpoſition of the eyes. chap.12.
Of the diſpoſition of the eares. chap.13.
Of the diſpoſition of the noſe. chap.14.
Of bleeding at the Noſe. ca.15.
Of neeſing. chap.16
Of the diſpoſition of the mouth. chap.17
Of the diſeaſes in the teeth. chap.18
Of the griefes in the throate. cha.19
Of the breaſt and lights. chap.20.
Of bloud ſpitting. chap.21.
Of the pluriſie. chap.22
Of the conſumption or ptiſike. chap.23
Of the diſpoſition of the heart. chap.24
Of the paps. chap.25
Of the ſtomacke. chap.26
Of the diſeaſes in the liuer. cha.27
Of the gall and ſplene. chap 28
Of all kinde of fluxions. chap.29
Of the fundament. chap.30
Of the diſpoſition of the raines. chap.31
Of the diſeaſe of the bladder. chap.32
Of the mẽbers of generation in men.cap.33
Of the members of generation in women. chap.34
Of the diſpoſition of the outward members. cap.35
Of Feauers and Agues. chap.36
Of the diet to be obſerued in Agues.cha.37

The

The Table of the com-
POVND MEDICINES.

FOR all diſeaſes in the Head. Chap.1
For paines in the Eares. chap.2
For the paines in the eies. chap.3
For the diſeaſe in the face. chap.4
For the diſeaſes in the mouth and throate. chap.5
For the Morphewe and yeolowe Iaundes. cha.6.
For all diſeaſes in the ſtomacke. cha.7
For the diſpoſitions in the heart. cha.8
For all diſeaſes in the liuer. cha.9
For the paines in the lungs. cha.10
For all diſeaſes in the ſplene. cha.11
For the paine of the backe and ſides. cha.12
For all paines in the guttes and entrailes. Cha.13
For all paines in the raines and bladder. cha.14
For all diſeaſes in the matrix. cha.15
For the hemorrhoides. cha.16
For the gout and Sciatica. cha.17

For

For all wounds. cha.18
For all Agues. cha 19
For the corruption in the foure times or
seasons of the yeare. cha.20

FINIS.

IMPRINTED AT LON-
don by Thomas East.

1585.

HS. 7 1497

208

8

A xxvii Rt